# the teacher

A Bi-annual Bulletin of the Faculty of Teacher Education, St. Mary's University

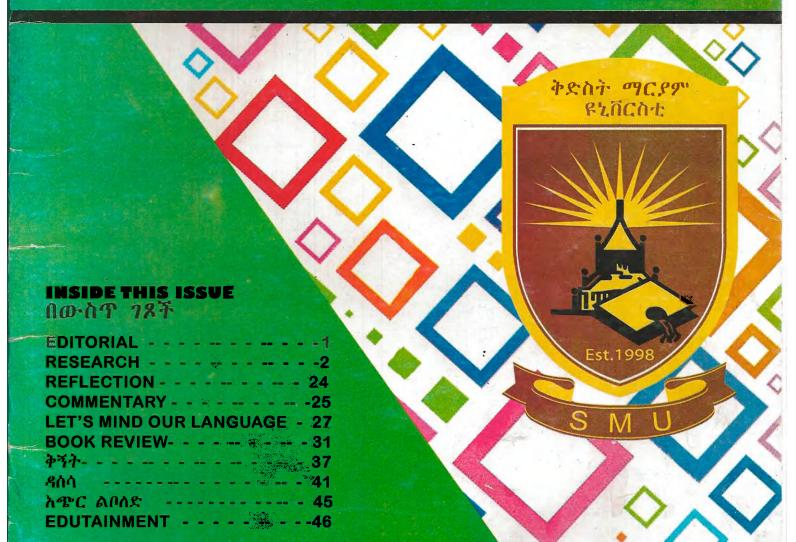
በቅድስት ማርያም ዩኒቨርስቲ የመም/ትም/ፋካልቲ በዓመት ሁለት ጊዜ የሚታተም መጽሔት

Vol. 6 No. 11

神界, 6 年, 11

November 2013

14C 2006



## Quote of this issue

Take up one idea. Make that one idea your life - think of it, dream of it, live on that idea. Let the brain, muscles, nerves, every part of your body, be full of that idea, and just leave every other idea alone. This is the way to success.

Swami Vivekananda



The Faculty of Education is part and parcel of St. Mary's University, a leading private academic institution in Ethiopia. The faculty has been providing varieties of services to its customers with primary focus on training teachers at different levels. This includes various short term trainings and consultancy services on a number of areas that are relevant to educational service providers, government and non-government organizations and other institutions.

Nº	Training Areas	Duration
1	Action Research in Schools	30 hrs
2	Special Needs Education	27 hrs
3	Guidance and counseling Techniques	12 hrs
4	Training of Trainers (ToT) on Gender issues	30 hrs
5	Classroom Management	15 hrs
6	Active Learning Methods	15 hrs
7	Material Analysis & Preparation	16 hrs
8	Preparation & Utilization of Teaching Aids	12 hrs
9	Continuous Assessment	6 hrs
10	CV and Application Letter Writing	20 hrs

N2	Training Areas	
11	English for Secretaries	18 hrs
12	English for Hotel Personnel	30 hrs
13	Test Construction	12 hrs
14	Report Writing in Amharic	18 hrs
15	Report Writing in English	18 hrs
16	Job Interview Skills	10 hrs
17	English for Tour Guides	28 hrs
18	Amharic for Foreigners	30 hrs
19	Effective Utilization of Primary School Science Kit	16 hrs
20	Classroom Language (English)	30 hrs

Editor-in-chief:

Fanta Ayalew

Cover Layout Designer:

Robel Tegene

Microsoft Publisher:

Fanta Ayalew

'The Teacher' disclaims the endorsement of all views or opinions in this bulletin except that of the editorial.



## Congratulations!

Dear Readers.

The maiden issue of "The Teacher Bulletin" came out seven years ago when the institution was then called 'Saint Mary's College'. This edition is Volume 6, Number 11, 2013 and it coincides with the promotion of our University College to a university as of September, 2013.

Hence, the Editorial Team of "The Teacher" would like to extend its congratulations to all stakeholders who, in one way or another, have contributed to the steady and observable growth of the institution. With this development, St. Mary's community believes and reiterates now and again that each promotion in the status of the institution doubles the responsibility of the teaching staff, the research offices, and administrative services rendered. Therefore, it shall not be considered as an understatement when we say that the approval by the MoE of this new status adds impetus to the work in progress since quality is a never-ending process.

aforementioned time. But to External and private sectors have been the campus community personnel to fill all the demands of the job market.

University publishes three journals: "Mizan Law review," "Journal of Business and Administrative Studies," Development." SMU has also a students have on quarterly newsletter known as environment Improvement and Assurance (CEIQA), which covers quality-related issues. The other two newsletters "Assessment in Focus" It is true that public universities "CODL Update" are bi-annuals,

have been flourishing all over the which are published by our country since the last two decades. Testing Center and College of And it is also true that private Open and Distance Learning, higher education institutions have respectively. The quarterly blooming in the newsletter published by our Relations whatever degree both the public Communications Office updates trying to do their level best to external stakeholders with the satisfy the country's need of highlights of the on and off skilled manpower, due to the campus activities. "The Teacher" unprecedented population rise, it and the publications stated herein doesn't seem that these above have significantly institutions have produced the contributed to the level of growth required number of educated that St. Mary's has now attained.

In this issue of "The Teacher" due focus is given, among others, True to its words, in addition to to creating entrepreneurial or this scholarly bulletin, the enterprising universities in Ethiopia; the role of school improvement programs in the enhancement of quality education "Journal of Agriculture and and the awareness that freshman the they 'Quality Matters" published by encountering at the beginning of our Center for Educational their studies. Moreover, the usual Quality columns that are meant for entertaining the wide range of our readers are also incorporated. Congratulations again and good

"I don't measure a man's success by how high he climbs, but how high he bounces when he hits the bottom."

George S. Patton



## esearch

## Creating Entrepreneurial University for Enterprise Ethiopia: Some Reflections

Melaku Girma, Faculty of Education, SMU, E-mail Melaku\_Girma(a)SMUC.edu.et



## Abstract

economic growth. In today's information societies knowledge drives economic growth and development. Group, 2013). According to the Group, essential." Higher education is the main source of in 2012, Ethiopia was the 12th fastest

economic climates, mounting highlighting the broad base of the commercial competition, demands for greater flexibility, erosion of academic staff base, and globalization, among other things, are the main reasons why the traditional universities are dying. Ethiopian Universities should not close their eyes for the challenges. They should try to adapt. Ethiopian Universities need to be innovative, which implies that they need to rethink their roles and position.

Keywords: Entrepreneurial; enterprise; innovation; entrepreneurial universities; traditional universities

## **Ethiopian Economic Growth**

expansion.

According to Guang Zhe Chen, World Bank Country Director for Ethiopia, (cited in the World Bank Group, 2013) "Ethiopia has been implementing a growth strategy, which emphasizes a strong expansion of public investment. So far, this has delivered positive results. However, the public investment rate of Ethiopia is the third highest in the world, while the private investment rate is the sixth Over the past decade, Ethiopia lowest. In order to sustain high Ethiopia is currently enjoying has attained high economic growth, economic growth, the development of averaging 10.7% per year (World Bank a strong and vibrant private sector is

Very recently, the IMF envoy that knowledge. As a result, Ethiopia is growing economy in the world. If the said this year's economic growth of

Governments can stimulate entrepreneurial behavior through their resource allocation mechanism. If universities receive their income in the form of payment for research achievements or for enrolling and graduating students, they are encouraged to be innovative in their search for students, their teaching strategies and their research.

currently undertaking major higher education expansion. There are pressures for change in higher education throughout the world to status by 2025, as indicated in the disagreement on the exact figure, the become more entrepreneurial or latest Ethiopian Economic update fact is that Ethiopia is currently enterprising. Entrepreneurship is increasingly recognized as central to economic growth. Universities are an important component of any innovation Outlook (June26, 2013), Ethiopia's economy. A consensus seemed to economic growth for 2011/12 was Higher Education emerge that universities can only estimated at 6.9% marking a ninth year effectively become incubators of strong performance. The service effectively become incubators of entrepreneurship and Innovation if of strong performance. The service growth of national income and they themselves practice sector was the main source of growth, individual earnings. In today's entrepreneurship. Technology, adverse followed by industry and agriculture,

country continues its historically Ethiopia is estimated to be 7% while

As per African Economic Growth and Transformation Plan.

impressive growth performance, it the Ethiopian government says over could potentially reach middle income 11% growth expected. Whatever the enjoying economic growth in line with

Education contributes to the

economic growth development. Higher education is in society (Bok, 2003; Clark, 1998 key component of this view is the the main source of that knowledge and 2004; Kirp, 2003). There has encouragement of students to - its production, dissemination and been a great deal of philosophical consider a career in its absorption by society.

depends on the capacity to and Lang slow, 1998; Maskell and independence and the capacity to economies depends more on their universities in delivering urged to respond to these capacity to produce knowledge via professional and vocational pressures by giving greater weight research and development rather education and the notion of the to the scholarship of relevance and than on knowledge- based goods utility of university research integration (Carnegie 1990). (Williams, 2007). Hence, (Hager and Hyland, 2003). knowledge economies place In general, there is a broad greater value and accord higher consensus as to the nature of the priority to the production and pressures on higher education distribution of knowledge. Higher throughout the world to become education institutions are a major more entrepreneurial source for providing the human enterprising. There are pressures capital required for knowledge to play an enhanced role in production. That is why higher contributing to the international education requires focused competitiveness of economies attention within the overall particularly via a process of planning of education system in commercialization of research developing countries.

undertaking major public higher made on the sector to contribute education expansion. To this end, more substantially to local at present, there are 32 public economic and social development. in 1991. Congruent with public students for a life world of much sector in the last sixteen or greater uncertainty and complexity seventeen years the Ethiopian involving frequent occupational, higher education has seen a job and contract status changes; change in the form of the global mobility; adaptation to unexpected emergence and different cultures; working in a expansion of private higher world of fluid organizational education institutions. As stated structures (Ghoshal and Gratton by HERQA (2011), there were 2002; Westwood, 2000; Worrell virtually none fifteen years ago and others, 2000); greater and recently there are 66 private probability of self-employment; owned colleges that offer degree and wider responsibilities in programs.

## The Pressures for Change in **Higher Education**

and discussed about the nature of life long learning (EC, 1996). the pressures for change in HE sector both from the view point of university degree is regarded as no

information age, knowledge drives universities and more employability but merely an entry and fundamentally their changing role ticket into the world of work. A reflection revisiting the idea of a entrepreneurship, with an Economic growth currently university (Graham, 2002; Smith emphasis upon managing produce knowledge-based goods. Robinson, 2002) and also more develop growth businesses or high However, the future of knowledge pointed debate as to the role of - impact ventures. Universities are

(European commission, 2005). Ethiopia is currently There are increasing demands universities. This is a rise from 2 There is also pressure to prepare family and social life (IPPR, 1998; Rajan and others, 1997). This has also become associated with pressure on the sector to do more Much has been written to prepare students for a world of

In this scenario, the the internal organization of longer a voucher for life-long

## The Entrepreneurial University

Entrepreneurship is increasingly recognized as central to economic growth. We observe entrepreneurial innovation driving growth in a number of economies such as Israel, Ireland, Turkey, India and China. Universities, particularly research universities, are an important component of any innovation economy. Universities have long been instrumental in developing much of the innovation that benefits our lives. A key question, therefore, is how well universities are prepared to support the transition to a more entrepreneurial economy in a country like Ethiopia, which is one of the fastest-growing economies the world. The various successful experiences from around the world show that the need to shape entrepreneurial universities commitment to institutional innovation. consensus seemed to emerge that universities can only effectively become incubators entrepreneurship and innovation if they themselves practice entrepreneurship.

The marketisation of higher education, in which input-based funding is replaced by competitive output based payments for the number of students enrolled and the amount of research produced,

autonomy of higher education studies also suggested that teaching and research according to advantage of this to earn income risk - taking entrepreneurialism - bureaucratic procedures to from sources other than many innovations impose risks purchase equipment or employ government. This has promoted that institutions severely short of assistants. This did not encourage what today is called the money can not afford. This was innovation and individual brought to public attention by European universities, which their incomes Burton Clark in 1998. Drawing appeared after 1990. The initial moonlighting. In the more from the US and European venture of setting up a new entrepreneurial universities, literature and experience (Burton university dependent on student departments and faculties are Clark, 2004) it can be argued that fees was followed by a scramble treated as independent small universities are entrepreneurial to recruit enough students to keep business, with more room for when they are unafraid to the institution solvent. More maneuver and innovation. maximize the potential for generally, entrepreneurial ventures commercialization of their ideas require some investment, even is encouraged (Williams, 2007; and create value in society and do only in staff time. not see this as a significant threat to academic values. Behind this University (e.g. Nottingham) has \* lies recognition of the need for a moved further in the diversified funding base involving entrepreneurial direction than raising a high percentage of their those in European countries, but \* income from non-public sources universities in Finland and (Burton Clark, 2004). For example, Sweden have become more US state universities earn 70%-- financially adventurous since the \* 80% of their funding externally mid-1990s. In Eastern European and many universities in the US countries emerging from centrallyare private. This may take a planned education systems, variety of forms including: extreme shortages of public funds consultancy; training; research and and the innate conservatism of development; technology transfer academic staff led to a rapid related engagement with and/ or expansion of private universities ownership of science parks and seizing market opportunities \* incubators and pursuit of staff and especially in such subject as student project work. It also means computing, management and that there is an accepted commerce. responsibility for local development. This is considerably entrepreneurial behavior through reinforced by the fact that in the their resource allocation US the public universities get their mechanism. If universities receive base funding from state, rather their income in the form of universities appear to have the than federal government. This payment for research following basic characteristics makes them more sensitive and achievements or for enrolling and (Clark, 1998; Gibbons, 1998; Van responsive to local need.

determined by the pervious research. history, legal status and dominant

In general, the English when:-

Governments can stimulate graduating students, they are Vught, 1992; slaughter and Leslie, Gareth William (2007) encouraged to be innovative in 1997). hinted that the extent and forms of their search for students, their entrepreneurialism were largely teaching strategies and their

Similarly with the allocation culture of each university. In of resources with in universities general, financial stringency and traditionally, resources were financial opportunities were the managed from the top.

has increased the financial main drivers. But some case Departmental staff did their institutions. Many have taken extreme shortage of cash inhibits the institutional rules and followed 'entrepreneurial university' a term especially apparent in the private professors often supplemented through

> In summary entrepreneurship Clark, 1998; Gibbons, 1998)

- core income from government is tight but not inadequate for new imitative;
- government promote and support third (another) mission activities;
- a significant part of any extra income goes to those who have the ideas, take the risks and do the work;
- a significant number of the academic staff accept a commercial culture; unofficial freelanced ventures are regulated; and
  - the university is active in subject areas where professional development and research findings are commercially or socially valuable.

Finally, successful innovative

a strong steering core: universities that want to change can not depend on traditional control or steering. They need to become quicker, more flexible, more focused in reacting to demand from their environments;

- \* a developmental periphery: universities that want to change, need to have mechanisms to relate to the outside world. They have to reach across their traditional boundaries. They need to set up special organizational units to do SO.
- \* a diversified funding base: universities that want to change, need the resources to do. They especially need discretionary funds. So they have to widen their financial base ( and become less dependent on government);
- a strong academic heartland:universities that want to change, need basic academic units, that accept an entrepreneurial culture. These basic units have to be stimulated to react positively to change;
- \* an integrated entrepreneurial embraces change, a work ethic and a set of beliefs that is university-wide and that become the very base of the institution's identity.

## Threats for Traditional Universities

We are living in an age of change unparalleled in history. \* universities are challenged by Technological, cultural and social upheavals have impacted upon us with regularity and increasing ferocity, radically changing the way we live, work and learn. In particular, these changes have been all pervasive in the field of education sliding the traditional university system into crisis (Daniel, 1996).

Daniel (1996) indicated that, there are seven fundamental reasons why the traditional university is dying. They are:-

- \* the rise of technology supported learning (e.g. on-line courses and virtual universities),
- \* adverse economic climates ( unfavorable economic climate; education has been badly hit with

- \* mounting commercial competition (e.g. mega-universities such as UK open university, US open challenges university, IGNOU, UNISA, etc),
- \* demands for greater flexibility (employers are demanding highly skilled, flexible and responsive work forces),
- \* subject proliferation (focus on want they do best or they must diversify),
- \* erosion of academic staff base ( academics are being lured away from university life into research, development and consultancy because of lucrative remuneration and job security), and
- \* globalization (borderless education become a widespread reality).

Gibbons (1998), Kennedy culture:- universities want to (1997), and Trow (1996) have change, need a culture that discussed the challenges that are confronting the traditional universities. According to the authors some of the challenges are.

- universities are first of all being challenges by other knowledge procedures (e.g. think thanks, business firms, government bodies),
- students and employers (employers argue that they can only support universities if these institution will offer them the right graduates),
- \* universities are being challenged by other education providers (commercial education providers have entered the higher education market), and
- universities are being challenged by new technologies (many courses and modules are now available electronically).

## Implications for Ethiopian Universities

As per the analysis of the strengths and weaknesses of the higher education institutions that have undergone the Higher

government funding being Education Relevance and Quality Agency's (HERQA) audit process and have had their reports published below are some of the identified (HERQA, 2011).

- \* to disseminate the institution's vision, mission and goals and to ensure the same are internalized by the concerned community;
- review regularly the institution's vision, mission, goals and values and make them intelligible to stakeholders;
- \* to improve the institution's governance and management and stakeholders participation;
- \* to meet, at least, the minimum standard of qualifications for higher education teachers;
- to maximize and wisely use of resources in significant areas,
- move away from the predominant lecture method of teaching:
- \* to maximize external input gathered through the participation of stakeholders which includes among others employers and professional organizations;
- \* to do more to respond to demands of stakeholders and to adapt programs on the basis of feedback gains from stakeholders;
- \* to involve external stakeholder during design and review of programs, from business and industry;
- \* to move away from simply use of curricula developed in other institutions or given by the MOE, and
- \* to put into practice their aspiration to be renowned for research engagement and output.

Besides the above the Ethiopian Universities appear:

to have preferred, especially the public ones, to partner with government and to shield themselves from the private

- wide range of technologies and communication strategies to link units, multi-national businesses, and trans-national regions;
- \* to be slow to partnership with industry, technology transfer schemes and diversification in to other non-traditional activities;
- \* to be lagging to develop differentiated learning curricula to respond to just in time demand and reformulate education into modular, flexible pathways;
- \* not focusing on what they do best, delivering courses that are both economically viable and high in quality, and
- their talented and innovative staff greater job satisfaction.

## The Way Forward

Though the challenges appeared to be large, they are not necessarily problematic. Universities should not close their eyes; they should try to adapt. Universities need to be innovative, which implies that they need to rethink their roles and position. They need to be innovative and entrepreneurial in at least teaching and learning, research and knowledge transfer

For that they require some Economic Development 2013. strategies which include, inter alia, the following (Watson and Downes, 2000).

- \* Collaboration,
- \* investment of new technologies,
- \* development of infrastructure, and
- \* widening access and exploiting new markets and specialization.

Moreover, innovations should by characterized professional autonomy academic experts, by 'closely coupled' organizational systems (Gibbons, 1998) and by a Daniel, J.S. (1996). Mega-Universities and

\* to be less enthusiastic to use a decentralization of the decision making power (Van Vught, 1992). Because of these fundamental EC. (1996). Teaching and Learning towards individuals, localities, national characteristics universities cannot be managed like industrial business firms. Rather, the EC. (2005). The Competitiveness Challenge: challenges from their changing environments force innovative universities to find new system and processes of governance and Graham, G. (2002). Universities. The management. Here, according to clerk (1998) two dimensions appear to be relevant. First the governance and management of innovative universities has an important external dimension. Reacting out, networking, sharing of resources: all these concepts \* to be weak in retaining more of involve a governance system and a management style that are Kennedy, D. (1997). Academic Duty. MA: by offering higher rewards and extravert. Innovative universities need as many windows to their Kirp, D.L. (2003). Shakespeare, Einstein and outside world as they can create. The second relevant dimension of governance and management Maskell, D., and Robinson, I. (2000). The system of innovative universities concerns the internal processes of the universities. This internal dimension addresses the crucial need for innovative universities to Slaughter, S., and Leslie, L.L. (1997) create an integrated entrepreneurial culture, an overall culture in which change and innovative behavior Van Vught, F.A. (1992). Governmental are accepted as the very work ethic of the university.

## References

African Economic outlook. (2013). Ethiopian

Bok, D. (2003). Universities in the Market Place .The Commercialization of Higher Education. USA: Princeton University

Carnegie, (1990), Scholarship Reconsidered. Priorities of the Professoriate. USA.

human Gibbons, M. (1998). Higher Education
Relevance in the 21th century. Association Wealth Universities. of common

> Clark, B.R. (1998). Creating Entrepreneurial Universities: Organizational Pathways of Transformation. Pergamon: IAU

of Clark, B.R. (2004). Sustaining Change in Universities. Society for Research into Higher Education:

Knowledge Media: Technology Strategies for Higher Education. London: Kogan page.

the Learning Society. White Paper, Brussels: European Commission.

Enterprise Europe. January- March.

Ghoshal, L., and Gratton, B. (2002). Integrating the Intrepreneurial Enterprise: MIT Sloan Review, Vol. 44,Nº

Recovery of an Idea. UK: Imprint Academic.

HEROA. (2011). Analysis of Institutional Quality Reports by HEROA: Challenges Faced and Way Forward. In Proceedings of The Influence of HEROA on the Quality and Relevance of Ethiopia's Higher Education

System: Reflections on the Evidence. Addis Ababa: HEROA.

IPPR. (1998). The Entrepreneurial Society. London: IPPR.

Harvard University Press.

the Bottom Line. The Marketing of Higher Education. USA: Harvard University Press.

New Idea of a University. UK: Imprint Academic.

Rajan, A., et. al. (1997). Britain's Flexible Market. What Next? Turibrdge wells: Rs 50, DFEE and CREATE.

Academic Capitalism, Politics and the Entrepreneurial University. Baltimore: The John Hopkins Press.

Strategies and Innovation in Higher Education. London: Jessica kingsely.

Watson, D.M., and Downes, T. (2000). Communications and Networking in Education. MA: Kluwer Academic Press.

Westwood, A. (2000). Winners and losers in the World of Work. Employment Policy Institute and Academy of Enterprise. London.

Williams, G. (2007). Higher Education and Development. International Institute for Planning Newsletter, Educational Vol.xxv, No1, January-March 2007.

World Bank Group. (2013). Ethiopia: Economic up-date-laying the Foundation for Achieving Middle Income status.

Worrell, L., et.ol. (2000). The New Reality for UK. Mangers. Perpetual change and Employment Instability, Work Employment and Society, Vol.14, No.2.



## A Survey Study on the Implementation of School Improvement Program

Getachew Lemma, PhD Candidate, Lecturer at Kotebe University College



## Introduction

The main purpose of the study is to Since identify the factors that affect education is becoming an agenda school improvement is to survey the school improvement program & to for MoE. Hence MoE (1999 E. C) assess the efforts, techniques, of has designed a frame work that implementation and to suggest creates good opportunities to school through self-evaluation in mechanisms some implementing the program, in To strengthen the quality of and students achievements. order to strengthen the quality of education in Ethiopian schools education. This paper comprises of MoE designed. six sections. Section 1 discusses components experiences of implementations of other countries increasing quality of education, outcomes, & the design of MoE in relation to these are:these countries.

Section II comprises specific objectives of the research, section 2. Teachers' development program III consists of significance of the IV study, section questions, Section V comprises design and Methodology, Section VI consists of data organization, analysis and discussion, Section VII comprises concluding remark and the last pages of the paper bibliography comprises appendices. The schools in which the research is conducted are 1) Dejach Wondirad Primary School 2) Karalo Primary School 3) Salayesh Primary School 4) Misrak Berr No.1 Primary School 5) Kokebe Tsibah Primary School 6) Yewotatoch Genet Primary School 7) Yeka Terra Primary School 8) Abiot Primary School 9) Yeka Misrak Chora Primary

School 10) Birhan Guzo Primary School 11) Misrak Dil Primary School 12)Misrak Berr No.2 4. General Education Curriculum Primary School 13) Yeka Misrak Chora Primary School.

## Back ground of the study

implement improvement in Ethiopian schools, MoE (1999 E.C) has designed a blue print that helps for a guide line for the implementation of school improvement in schools. 1990s the quality of six (packages) SIP contribute a great deal for student learning and

- 1. School improvement program (SIP)
- (TDP).
- research 3. Civic and Ethical Education

(CEE)

- (GEC)
- 5. General Education Management Administrative Program (MAT)
- school 6.Information and Communication Technology (ICT)

From the above components, we will see the blue print of school improvement designed by MoE (1999 E.C).

According to MoE (1999 E.C) environmental conditions of schools based on the major activities of the of improve the quality of education. order to improve educational inputs

> School improvement focuses major on student learning and learning that outcomes. In order to increase school improvement prioritizes the major tasks which will be done first in order to increase learning outcome.

Factors that influence student learning and learning outcome will be seen in the table below accordingly:-

Learning & Teaching Teaching activities Learning & assessment Curriculum

**Education Opportunities & Envi**ronment Student-centered activities Learning competency Student support

Pupil Progress & Achievement

**School Leadership** Strategic Vision Leadership Behavior **School Management** 

**Community Role** 

Cooperative work with parents Participating the community

**Promoting school activities** 

Source: MoE (1999) School Improvement Guideline (blue print p.3)

According to MoE (1999); 9. Analyze teachers' development School improvement has the following objectives:-

- 1) To develop student learning and achievement.
- 2)To create accountable, participatory, democratic, and transparent school 1. What are the major factors that leadership for effective school activities.
- school management and leadership in order to create the school.

In order to achieve the above mentioned objectives the 4. What other alternative strategies following school domains should be considered: - MoE (1999):

- 1) Learning and Teaching
- 2) School management & 5. How is the program structured leadership.
- 3)Safe and healthy school environment.
- 4)Parent, community and school relationship.

## I. Specific Objectives of the Research

this research are to:

- 1. Investigate the teaching strategies of the schools.
- 2. Pinpoint the cooperative tasks of the schools.
- 3. Find out mutual observation and partnership teaching in the classroom.
- 4. Identify transformational leadership approaches in the schools.
- 5. Identify the techniques used to assess students' progress.
- 6. Analyze students' learning situation.
- 7. Investigate teachers' preparation, presentation and personality.
- 8. Inquire teachers' appropriate usage of educational resources (laboratory, teaching aids, textbooks, references, encyclopedia, etc.

- program.
- 10. Search the link between effective teaching and student learning outcomes.

## II. Research questions

- affect school improvement program in the schools?
- 3)To build decentralized 2. What are the major tasks implemented by the schools to enhance the quality of education?
  - administrative freedom in 3. To what extent do the schools school implement the improvement program?
    - should the schools use to implement more in improving their schools?
    - in order to create good opportunities for sufficient material and skilled human power resources?

## III. Design and Methodology

Data source; the main data The data were collected based on the sources were teachers, directors, The major specific objectives of students, documents and administrators.

> Data collecting instruments were: - questionnaire, interview, observation, documentary analysis, and focus group discussion.

## Sampling procedures

- \* From first cycle five teachers and from second cycle five teachers were randomly selected to fill the questionnaire.
- In all schools 130 teachers filled the questionnaire. In all cluster schools 13 directors/ school administrators filled the questionnaire
- From second cycle (5-8) grade five students were interviewed. In all schools, 65 students were selected randomly interviewed.

- \* School improvement documents were analyzed through document analysis' guidelines.
- Random classroom observation was held in 13 primary schools using observation checklists and outside classroom observation was also held to identify the physical environment of the schools.
- A focus group discussion was held by involving 2 students, 2 parent-teacher, association number 2 schools & administrators and in general six school community members participated in the discussion in each school.
- \* Data were collected from the 13 schools with respect to each instrument.
- The data were collected. organized and analyzed using both qualitative and quantitative methods of data analysis.
- \* Data triangulation was held to get reliable evidence.

## IV. Data organization, Analysis and discussion

following indicators:

- \* All activities in the school focus on students' learning interest and outcome
- \* The relationship of teachers and students is more encouraged through constructive comment, transparency and equity.
- \* Students are disciplined
- \* In the teaching-learning process most of the students develop freedom & self-confidence.
- Programs like the union of monitors have been designed to make students responsible and disciplined.
- \* The school is located in area favorable & comfortable to teaching-learning process.
- \* Educational facilities are fulfilled (such as classrooms, chairs, disks, laboratory, library, IRC, etc.) Teachers' development program has been designed and began to be implemented intensively & consistently.

- \* Scientific procedures have been designed to develop the skill of teachers' method of teaching, classroom management and knowledge of the subject matter.
- \* The school has planned and implemented professional experience sharing among teachers.
- \* There are designed benchmarks that help the students to achieve high results in their academic performance.
- \* Teachers & students are aware of the expected outcome and standard of education program and the schools is working towards for the successfulness of the program.
- \* Students are actively participating in the class in each lesson.
- \* The school is working for the improvement of academic performance of slow learners.
- \* The school is assessing all academic and administrative activities and using these results for designing the plan & program of the school in the future.
- \* Special needs program is involved in the C.P.D program.
- \* The school is implementing special needs program.
- \* The school has developed a culture of expecting high outcome from the students learning performance.
- \* It is believed that all students will achieve a better result in all subjects.
- \* All school activities will be implemented consistently.
- \* Teachers are aware of ethical values, professional principles and purposes of the school.
- Strategies are designed to make known the plan of the school and its implementation to the school community.
- \* The school administrators inform V. Major findings of the study goals, expected outcomes, improvements and practices of the school.
- \* The competency & learning outcome of the teaching-learning activities have been assessed in all academic disciplines.
- \* SIP priorities have been designed

- by consulting the school community.
- \* The school priority activities have been integrated with SIP.
- \* I can explain the focal activities of the school.
- \* The school strategic planning comprises Teachers Development Program.
- \* There is a designed system of coaching and mentoring the school teachers by experienced ones.
- \* There is positive relationship among the school community.
- \* Structures are designed for professional practices
- \* The school teachers are involved in the school decision making activities.
- \* The school administration has contributed its behalf on implementing educational policies, like special needs & female education.
- \* The school activity focuses on students learning outcomes and decisions based on assessment.
- \* All stake holders have been aware of the expectation of high learning outcome of the school.
- \* The SIP committee presents its annual report to the school community for feedback.
- \* All parents are aware of writing comments on the task of their children exercise books.
- \* There is a school policy that involves the participation of the society.
- \* The school has promised to provide education for parents and the society concerning basic education and harmful practices.
- The school newsletter involves recent information of the school and seeks attention of the readers.

- the school communities about the 1. Encouraging works done by the schools are the following:-Educational facilities are to some extent fulfilled.
  - The schools have planned and implemented professional experience sharing among teachers.
  - \* Most of the schools have tried to

- identify the problems of slow learners and working for the improvement of their academic performance.
- The school administration has tried to implement educational policies such as female education, teachers' career structure, etc.
- Most of the schools are working focusing on students' learning outcomes and make decision based on assessment techniques.
- Teachers' effort in reducing educational wastage is good.
- \* Teachers have developed a culture of applying makeup classes.
- \* Teachers advise and encourage their students to read in the library.
- \* Teachers' are contributing to the design of strategic planning of the school.
- \* Teachers have the ability of preparing and implementing lesson plans.
- Teachers' ability of applying their knowledge & skill after taking short term trainings is good.
- In all schools activities to be implemented have been prioritized.
- \* SIP task forces are established.
- \* Opportunities have been created to discuss with stakeholders and parent teachers association.
- \* The relationship of teachers and students is more encouraged through constructive comment, transparency and equity.
- \* Students are disciplined.
- \* In the teaching-learning process most of the students develop freedom and self-confidence.
- Programs like the union of monitors have been designed to make students responsible and disciplined.
- \* The school administrators inform the school communities about the goals, expected outcomes, improvements and practices of the school.
- The administration is assessing all academic and administrative activities and using these results for designing the plan and program of the school in the future.
- Teachers are aware of Ethical values, professional principles and

the school objectives.

- \* School priority activities have been integrated with SIP.
- \* Structures have been designed for professional practices.
- \* Most of the teachers are trying to motivate their students in the
- \* Most of the teachers have the skill of managing the classroom.
- \* Teachers arrange tutorial program for low achievers.
- Most of the teachers participate in co-curricular activities.
- \* Most of the teachers are punctual in their work.
- The school involves the students during the annual performance report of the school
- \* The students learn through freedom & confidence.
- \* The students participate in the school co-curricular activities

SIP indicators which had been performed at low level and which should be given emphasis by the schools are:-

- \* Parents are not controlling/ writing comments on their children's work.
- \* They have no student leadership. policy.
- \* In some schools students are not participating in the school decision making activities.
- \* Teachers are not supporting special needs students (i.e., gifted/disabled).
- \* Teachers are not explaining the objectives of the lesson to their students.
- \* Most of the teachers are not preparing & using appropriate teaching aids.
- \* Teachers are not arranging field trips and they do not create opportunities for their students to visit factories & Historical places
- \* There is no mutual observation and partnership teaching in the classroom.
- \* There is no sufficient budget assigned to implement SIP.
- \* There is no performance

- assessment of SIP implementation in quarterly appraisals.
- \* The duties and responsibilities of SIP committee are not provided for each member in written from. Coaching & mentoring systems are not designed.
- \* There is no weekly/monthly monitoring & mentoring of activities of SIP.
- \* Most science teachers are not practicing & demonstrating simple experiments for their students in the laboratory.
- \* There is no designed system of evaluating effective teaching and students' learning.
- \* There is no new structured VI. Concluding Remarks program which helps to create good opportunities for implementing SIP
- \* Most of science teachers need trainings on experiment manuals.
- \* Laboratory facilities are not yet fulfilled.
- \* SIP committees are not fully working, because some committee members have transferred to other schools.
- \* In some schools activity reports had not been discussed among the staff.
- \* In some schools teachers are not getting feedback from parents & their students.
- \* SIP implementation is considered to be an additional load by teachers & directors.
- \* Some teachers are not happy and interested to do extra activities.
- \* In some schools there are shortages of class rooms. Large number of students (72) is assigned in each class.
- \* There is no consistent integrated work with stake holders.
- \* All responsibilities &burdens have been given to the school.
- \* All teachers are not aware of SIP.
- \* Some teachers are not providing remedial class lesson for their students.
- \* In some schools there is no designed bench marks that help

- the students to achieve high results in their academic performance.
- \* Special needs program is not involved in the C.P.D program.
- \* In most schools the SIP committees do not present its annual report to the school community.
- \* All schools are not providing literacy education for the society.
- \* There are no school newsletters that inform the recent information of the schools & initiates teachers to write research & entertaining works.

- \* Parents should be aware of controlling & writing comments on their children's activities of the schools.
- practice & share responsibility among the students student leadership policy should be established in the schools.
- \* Students should participate in the school decision making activities.
- \* The school should design a mechanism of supporting special needs students (i.e., gifted/ disabled/
- Teachers should explain the objectives of their lesson to their students to encourage students' readiness for learning.
- \* A simple teaching aid speaks more than hundred words. In order to make associations possible & to meet individual differences; teachers should prepare & use locally available teaching aids.
- \* SIP implementation should be considered as part of the work of teachers, directors, parent teacher associations etc.
- \* Awareness should be created among teachers that SIP implementation increases the achievement of the students.

- \* The school should design a mechanism of avoiding shortage of classrooms by communicating with educational officers.
- \* There should be consistent and integrated work with stakeholders.
- Remedial classes should be arranged to meet individual differences among the students.
- \* There should be a designed bench mark that helps the students to achieve high results in their academic performance. It means there should be minimum learning competency (what should be expected from a student).
- \* Special needs program should be involved in the C.P.D program.
- \* The SIP committee should present its report to the school community and work based on the feed back provided for each person.
- \* Teachers should arrange field trips for their students, so as the students can relate the theoretical part of the lesson to the practical situation through observation.
- \* There should be mutual observation and partnership teaching the class room.
- \* The school should try to generate an income for facilitating SIP implementation.
- \* There should be a performance assessment of SIP implementation in quarterly appraisals.
- \* Coaching and mentoring systems should be designed for all activities of SIP.
- \* The duties & responsibilities of SIP committee should be informed in written form to each member.
- \* The school should arrange short term trainings to capacitate science teachers in doing/ practicing some simple experiments using experiment guidelines/manuals in the laboratory.
- \* The school should design a system of evaluating effective teaching and students' learning

- \* SIP implementation structure should be revised based on the assessment of activities & the feedback provided from the committee.
- \* The school should communicate with some relevant NGOs (like USAID, capacity building organizations) for further trainings and help, i.e.to fulfill laboratory facilities & equip science teachers with sufficient materials
- \* SIP committees should be encouraged by replacing members instead of others who left the school
- \* Activity reports of SIP should be discussed among the staff with the scheduled program.
- \* A school should arrange a program in which teachers should get feedback from parents & their students.

## **Bibliography**

Abbott, R. Birch enough. M. and stead man, S. (1988) GRIDS School Hand Books 2<sup>nd</sup> edn. (primary and secondary versions). York: Longman for the SCDC.

Ainscow, M., Beresford, J., Harris, A. et al. (2000) creating the conditions for school Improvement, 2<sup>nd</sup> ed. London: David Fulton.

Department of Education and Science (1989) Planning for School Development. London: HMSO

Hargreaves D.H. (1994) The new professionalism: A synthesis of professional and institutional development, Teaching and Teacher Education, 10(4).

Hargreaves, D.H. and Hopkins, D. (1991). The Empowered school London: Cass ell.

Hargreaves, D.H. Hopkins, D. Leask, M. Connolly, J. and Robinson, P. (1989) Planning for School Development London: DES.

Hopkins D. (2002) Improving the Quality of Education for all. 2<sup>nd</sup> edn. London: David

Hopkins, D, and Mac Gilchrist, B. (1998) Development Planning for pupil achievement, school Leadership and Management. 18 (3): 409-24.

Hopkins, D. (1987) Improving the Quality of Schooling. Lewes: Falmer press.

Hopkins, D. (2000) powerful learning, powerful teaching, and powerful schools, The Journal of Education change; 1(2): 135-54.

Hopkins, D. (2001) school Improvement for Real. London: Rout ledge/Falmer.

Hopkins, D. and Stern, D. (19996) quality teachers, quality schools, Teaching and Teacher. Education, 12(5); 501-17.

Joyce, B., Colhoun, E. and Hopkins, D. (1997) Models of Learning-Tools for Teaching. Buckingham: Open University press.

Mac Gil Christ, B. Myers, K. and Reed, J. (1997) The Intelligent School. London: Paul Chapman.

Mac Gilchrist, B. Mort more, P. Savage, J. and Beresford, C. (1995)

Planning Matters. London: Paul Chapman.

Macbeath J. (1999) Schools must speak for themselves London: Rout ledge.

Mc Mahon. A. Balam, R., Abbott, R., and Holly . p . (1984) GRIDS school Hand Books (Primary & Secondary Versions.) York: Longman for the schools council.

MoE (1999), School Improvement (Frame work) Annharic Version.

MoE (1999), School Improvement Guide line, (Blue print) Amharic Version.

Natural ability without education has more often attained to glory and virtue than education without natural ability.

Marcus Tullius Cicero



## Fresh Man Students' Environmental Knowledge, Attitudes, and Behavior: The Case of Adama University Technical Students

Atlabachew Getaye, SMU, e-mail: getayeatlabachew@ymail.com



## INTRODUCTION

Studies reveal environmental practices stem from knowledge and attitudes (Kasier et al, 1999, & Jvy and Chuan, 1998). If proper knowledge and attitudes are instilled in learners, their actions will, by and large, be directed towards sustainable development. Otherwise, they will play a debilitating role as many studies uncover that man's decision grounds on his knowledge and experience.

Giving prominence to the above assertion, many countries have conducted a survey study on learners' environmental knowledge, attitudes and behavior [Jvy and Chuan, 1998; Aklilu Dalelo, 2006). In Ethiopia too, environmental education is inculcated in various subjects with the intention of producing environmentally friendly society.

Environmental education was introduced in Ethiopia in 1985 when the northern part of the country was hit by famine. Proper environmental education is assumed to result in forming appropriate knowledge, knowhow, attitudes and behavior towards environment. Even if it is included in the different subjects, the issue has not yet got researchers' attention to the level Objective of the Study that it should deserve in such a way that it is not common to find many researches in the field of environment.

relation to Adama In University, for example, the present researcher is unable to get any research, done in the field of environment despite the fact that Adama University students in general and Technical students in \* particular are highly linked to the built, natural, health and physical environment. Our cities are becoming automobile cities; \* automotive students are expected to play a positive role when it comes to noise and air pollution. Review of Related Literature Similarly, Construction students play the key role in the built literature pertaining to environment. Their environmental behavior serves in promoting or attitudes and behavior is made. debilitating land use and style of building. Manufacturing students' Theoretical Background of future career is related to industry Environmental Concern production, processing and emissions, and it is essential to check the status of their according to many scholars, environmental knowledge, attitude dictates lifestyle. Environmental and practice. The researcher, thus, ideologies emanate from existing aims at exploring Adama knowledge, attitudes and behavior. University Technical learners' In other words, lifestyle defines views of environment. To meet the environmental perspectives. For above aims, the following research example, most people believe that questions were formulated.

- knowledge?
- 2. What kind of environmental (2004:325): attitudes do Technical students have towards environment?
- 3. What does their environmental behavior look like?
- 4. What are their sources of environmental knowledge?

5. Are they engaged environmental clubs?

The central theme of this study to analyze learners' environmental knowledge, attitudes and behavior. The specific objectives of the study are

- Identify learners' environmental knowledge level;
- Examine learners' environmental attitude;
- Examine learners' environmental behavior:
- Examine learners' environmental knowledge sources, and
- Identify whether learners are members of environmental clubs.

In this chapter, a review of environmental knowledge,

Environmental literacy, man is superior to other species 1. How promising is Technical and, hence, he can subdue nature. learners' environmental This misperception, according to Planwood (2002) in Carter

That we are so other than nature and so independent from it that we need not respect it--serves to justify a mistreatment of the natural world that is sufficiently damaging to our planet's life-support systems that we ourselves are now seriously threatened by our own seemingly threatened by our own seemingly

rational- actions. As such the dominant conception of "rationality" is in actual fact, deeply irrational.

We thus fail to see how one behavior is ultimately suicidal, in

behavior is ultimately suctaat, in denying our dependency on the natural world and in our failure even to hear in distress, we destroy the preconditions of our own continued existence. It is in this way that rationality, which ostensibly generates the various ostensibly generates the various dualities noted above, is highly irrational.

Others believe, on the other hand, in sustainable development i.e., in meeting the present need without compromising the future generations' need. Thus, knowledge, attitudes and behavior play key roles in defining the relationship of society with nature in either constructive or destructive manner (Pearce and Turner, 1990; Miller 1992; Dryzek, 1997).

Scholars spell out that national development is presently determined by the quality of knowledge, know how, skills and capacities that a certain society has. Under normal circumstances, higher education graduates can give due emphasis to ecological balance, formulate adequate and environmentally friendly policies, and use their knowledge appropriately.

As to attitude, it emanates from knowledge. Attitude expresses one's concern towards environment (Vining and Ebreo, 1992). Environmental attitude, according to Pelstring (1997), is "a learned predisposition to respond consistently in a favorable or unfavorable manner with respect to the environment". This, in turn, governs one's behavior.

Collecting information, from a certain citizen in general and from learners in particular, provides invaluable information regarding their environmental ideologies. Realizing the above merits, many countries have conducted survey studies on students at various levels [Jvy and Chuan, 1998; Aklilu Dalelo, 2006).

According to Aklilu Dalelo (2006:40), "Most of the reports on students' knowledge and attitude towards certain environmental issues indicate that students, in general, have poor, very general and uncritical

be rated as promising."

Blum revised five studies in 1987, and practice turned done at national level on students' knowledge and belief of and Chuan, 1998).

Singapore (Lau, 1992), and the United (Desalegn, 1998). States (Manning, 1992) on school Research Methodology children environmental knowledge Sample and commitment. The report of Lau (1992), for instance, indicated that learners' environmental knowledge and commitment was low.

Many studies were also conducted to identify the relationship of environmental knowledge, attitudes and behavior (Ostman and Parker, 1987; Gilffod, 1982; Roth and Peretz, 1989; Hsu and Roth, 1996). The studies revealed that there was a positive relationship among the three factors.

Studies were also carried out on factors which could influence students' knowledge, attitudes and behavior. Factors such as curriculum content, teaching method, education level, residence, sex, academic stream, source of information are found to affect learners' knowledge and attitudes regarding environmental concern and practice (Aklilu Dalelo, 2006).

In developing countries, the studies done on learners' environmental concerns were extremely limited (Aklilu Dalelo, 2006). In Tanzania (1992; 1989) studies were conducted on conservation of plants. Oddly enough, in the eyes of the students, conservation of the environment was unessential. Another survey (1997)

knowledge, and attitudes that cannot conducted on Nigerian learners' environmental knowledge, attitudes to be disappointing [ibid].

In Ethiopia, few studies were environmental concern. The studies conducted in relation to environmental were carried out "in the United States education." Educators' views (Bohl, 1976; Perkes, 1973), Australian concerning the use and protection of (Eyers, 1975), England (Richmond, natural resources were investigated. 1976) and Israel (Blum, 1984)" (Ivy The study revealed that "educators manifested favorable views regarding It was then common to see studies the use and protection of natural on environmental issues. In the resources with an average score of Dominican Republic, a survey was 3.95 on a scale running from one to conducted on 12th grade students' five" (Aklilu, 1998:56). Furthermore, a environmental knowledge and survey was carried out in some attitudes by Roth and Perez (1989). selected Ethiopian high schools and The finding was not satisfactory when the study uncovered that students it comes to their environmental were familiar to environmental issues. knowledge and attitudes. Similar They expressed also favorable attitude studies were conducted in the toward the conservation of resources, Philippines (Cortes, 1991), in having limited practice experience

First year Adama University Technical students are the target populations for this study. One hundred thirty six students were randomly selected from a total of 621 technical students.

## Instruments of Data Collection

The survey questionnaire was the data gathering instruments. The examination contained thirty eight items, 18 for assessing environmental knowledge, ten for environmental attitudes, eight for environmental behavior and two for environmental club membership sources and related issues. The questionnaire had four sections: section one measured learners environmental knowledge; two assessed students' section attitudes towards the environment; sections three appraised learners practical actions, and section four tried to identify and check learners sources of environmental knowledge and membership in environmental clubs.

The education of peoa necessary ples is precondition to peace.

Carlo Azeglio Ciampi



## Methods of Data Analysis and Interpretation

Descriptive statistics employed to analyze the data. Likert questionnaire and True or False items were used. comments were incorporated. The results were presented using ANALYSIS percentiles.

## Validity and Reliability

The questionnaire was piloted findings with Cronbach Alpha on 25 students, environmental knowledge, attitudes showing (r=0.834) and (r=0.789) and behavior is made. stable reliability for environmental

attitude and practice. The instruments Environmental knowledge were also checked by other researchers for their validity and was reliability. The content of the was shown to and rating scales, multiple choice environmental experts, and their

## OF RESULTS

In this chapter, report of the learners' regarding

## of students

Table I exhibits the frequency of response (as a percentage) to each item in the knowledge section. Of the total, it was only 50% of the questions that learners were able to answer THE above average which is the minimum score to pass. Hence, it seems that learners' knowledge of environment is not promising in relation to these specific items. A brief discussion of the students' responses to the knowledge items is presented as follows.

Table 1: Frequency of responses (as percentage) to each option of knowledge

S.N	Item			Options			
3.11	Rem	A	В	C	D	E	F
1.	Most of the electrical energy used in Ethiopia is produced by	5%	81%	60%**	9%	8%	
2	Which of the following sources of energy contributes the least to environmental problems?	**35%	23%	15%	16%	6%	
3	Which of the following is a renewable resource?	11%	9%	. 7%	68%**	5%	
4	In Ethiopia, the most important energy source is	25%	**60%	6%	5%	4%	THE STATE OF
5	In Ethiopia, one of the following regions is not better forest covered	8%	17%	**50%	15%	10%	
6	The concentration of endemic animals is particularly high in	21%	21%	46%**	4%	7%	
7	In Ethiopia several of the eight lakes are found in	24%	51%**	10%	5%	10%	
8	Food insecurity can, one way or another, result from	26%.	29%	12%	2%	29%**	9,
9	Almost all of the major river basins in Ethiopia originate in	15%	36%	33%**	4% .	12%	
10	One of the following is not urban environmental problems in Ethiopia.	6%	15%	34%	11%	26%**	9,
11	The principal sources of air pollutants in big cities are	12%	15%	64%**	5%	4% .	
12	Which of the following statements is true about air pollutions?	29%	12%	10%	44%**	4%	
13	As a result of burning coal and oil, the amount of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere is	41%	10%	7%	74%**	6%	
14	Noise levels have increased through the following except	21%	16%	35%**	14%	13%	
15	How should human's best relate to nature?	41%**	10%	19%	25	4%	To the second
16	Deforestation is responsible for	5%	7%	8%	78%**	1%	
17	The major air pollutant (measured by weight) discharged by motor vehicle is	41%**	36%	10%	7%	4%	
18	The most important cause of desertification in Ethiopia is caused by	62%	10%**	15%	9%	4%	17.10

Note: those in \*\* indicate the correct answer

## Energy Source (Items 1, 2 other hand, they failed to score above gave the correct answer. and 4)

Of the questions, two of them ask pollution items. learners to identify energy sources. Rivers (Items 7 and 9) Interestingly, 60% of the students had a good level of knowledge on learners recalling power. 51% chose General (Items 6, 8, and identifying energy sources. Similarly, the correct answer for item 7, but it 14) 68% of students identified correctly the renewable resource from the given option. Nevertheless, as to item 3, Deforestation which tested learners to identify the source of energy which contributed the least to environmental problems; it was only 35% of students who chose the correct answer.

The students' knowledge on air pollution turned to be good. 64% of Problems (Item 10) the respondents identified correctly the principal source of air pollutant in failed to understand the causes of big cities. They also know well the urban environmental problems. In effect of carbon dioxide (74%). On the other words, only 26% of the students

average on the remaining two air Noise (Item 14)

Both items simply requested noise occurrence. was only 33% who answered carefully the 9<sup>th</sup> item.

## Desertification (Items 16 and 18)

78% of students knew the effects of deforestation. Nevertheless, it was only 10% of students who were able Attitudes Air (Items 11, 12, 13 and to identify the most important cause of desertification in Ethiopia.

## Urban

A high proportion of students

A large number of students (65%) were not able to know the causes of

The student level of knowledge on the concentration of plant (46%), and food insecurity (29%), and manenvironment relationship (35%) appeared poor. In all the items, they scored below average.

## Students Environmental

Table 2 displays a summary of the responses of students (in Environmental percentages) to their attitude. Oddly enough, learners' scores for the attitudinal test appeared in all cases below average which indicated that they did not have environmental attitudes.

Table 2: Summary of responses to each option of attitude items

s /	Item: Questions	Option					
	item: Questions	SD D N A			SA		
1	The conservation of natural resources is totally the government's responsibility	29%**	29%	15%	13%	13%	
2	The earth is a planet with only limited room and resources	12%	27%	13%	26%	22%**	
3	Controls should be placed on industry	13%	12%	14%	34%	28%**	
4	When humans interfere with nature it often produces disastrous consequences	10%	16%	24%	31%	19%**	
5	Plants and animals exist primarily to be used by humans	8%**	18%	14%	38%	21%	
6	Humans must live in harmony with nature in order to live	15%	18%	14%	38%	21%**	
7	Humans have the right to modify the natural environment to suit their needs	10%**	11%	14%	34%	32%	
8	The problem of desertification is a problem of unsustainable development	15%	15%	12%	28%	29%**	
9	Mankind was created to rule the rest of nature in any way the wishes	15%**	22%	15%	32%	13%	
1 0	People would be better off if they lived a more simple life with out so much technology	34%	30%	9%	20%	7%**	

Note: those in \*\* indicate the correct answer



Most of the items focus on nature. attitude. It was only 29% who Similarly, most students did not know their needs'. that the earth is a planet with limited A large number of students resources (82%). They also expressed disagreed to the idea that 'people their consensus for man's interference would be better off if they lived a with nature for it was 19% who more simple life with out so much

government's responsibility'. modify the natural environment to suit Nigeria.

contested the idea. According to the technology' which is quite contrary to

belief of students, 'plants and animals nature. In addition, they did not feel And learners fail to have the required exist primarily to be used by humans'. the need to place control on industry. Most learners believed that Hence, learners' level of expressed their disagreement mankind was created to rule the rest environmental attitude was regarding item 1: 'The conservation of of nature'. As a result, they pointed disappointing like any other natural resources is totally the out that 'Humans have the right to developing students to mention one-

## Students Behavior

Table 3 shows a summary of the frequency of response to each item in the behavior section. The students' correct environmental behavior score range from 16% to 37% which is poor.

Table 3: Summary of responses to each option of Behavioral Items

Attitudes

ho ab	'awaren en tel percenaues) to their altitu	2	Op	No.	
S/N	tem 10) metligh learners score	Never	Seldom	Some di	Always
cated	reportion of students, below average which the	I IISIO A	correctly	ts identified	responden
posi	How often do you throw rubbish when	BOUND OF BE	Hat in matuli	surce of air p	s ludiound
1	nobody is watching	22%**	. 16%	50%	12%
	How often do you keep papers which are				
	printed on one side in order to write on	e to nondo	onses to each	Weat to Vient	DIO 17 210
2	the other side?	19%	1.3%	44%	24%**
		ions	Item: Ques		
A2 3	How often do you take shorter showers?	16%	7%	53%	24%**
1	and the contractive and	ulleint at a	Sounger for the	servation of n	The con
139	How often do you turn off the light in	0.004		and the little	
4	rooms, which are not being used?	22%	13%	28%	37%**
22%	How often do you plant trees or flower	22%	13%	48%	17%**
5	on a yearly bases?	22%	13%	48%	17%**
28%	How often do you talk about problems	i i i	aced on indus	s should be p	3 Control
6	related to the environment?	15%	13%	49%	17%**
1991	related to the environments	1370	1370	4970	1770
	How often do you point out to some one				4
219	his/her environmental unfriendly be-	o perised o	det primarily t	nd animats c	Piants
7	havior?	31%	19%	37%	13%**
K18-	How often do you use plastic during	o m 7 man	1111W 124071121831	m svil levin e	manual c
8	shopping?	16%**	20%	38%	24%

Note: those in \*\* indicate the correct answer near to whole a great three of desertances in \*\*

than 22% who never threw rubbish. ping.

Sources of Knowledge Similarly, less than 24% of the stu
The students who always en-Similarly, less than 24% of the stu-

only 17% students also always

The survey focused on learners' planted trees and flowers on yearly environmental unfriendly behavior. consumer and general behavior. In basis. Likewise, only 16% students relation to littering, it was only fewer had never used plastic during shop- Students' Perception

dents always reused items and took gaged themselves in environmental problem discussion were found to be environmental knowledge as per-About 37% of the respondents had few. 23% always talked about envi-ceived by the students are shown in always turned off the lights when ronmental problems. Worse, only Table 4. they were not needed. Sadly enough, 13% of the respondents always Finally of Education, St. Mary's University (SMU) ranked on two between the best of the be

veloioment

The responses to the sources of

STED HERMA

Table 4: Most Important Source of Environmental Knowledge

S		18
N	Sources lo vilu	Total
	General Education	
1	of School	29%
		- inn
	Special Environ-	creasing
2	mental Courses	20%
1	Talks and Exhibi-	e lighe a
3	tions	10%
	Radio and Televi-	ocesses at
4	sion	24%
	Books and Maga-	O DAING
5	zines	4%
6	Parents and Friends	8%
7	Others	4%

sanal skills people	auon ga	i monto
e the process of	to mak	tal mibr
Have you ever	or bus	fective
been a member	Yes	NO
of nvironmental clubs/organizati	gnis	araphra
ons?	40%	60%

## Implications and Conclusions

The findings of this paper education may draw the attention of media. educators. And it may have its **References** educators. And it may have its own implications for subject teachers and curriculum developers. The study pinpoints that learners possess the minimum knowledge regarding environmental concerns. It is not promising. Hence, in schools it seems important to give prominence to environmental issues so as to raise their issues so as to raise their awareness. They should know factual information about the environment. Particular emphasis should be given to

both should use

W.B. (1976). A survey of cognitive and affective components of selected environmentally related attitudes of tenth and twelfth grade students in six midwestern, four southeastern and twelve plains and mountain states. Unpublished Doctoral Dissertation: The Ohio State University

Faculty of Education, St. Many's University (SMU)

## NOVEMBER 2013

## **Useful Tips for Teachers Improving Discussion and Discourse Patterns**

Melaku Girma, SMU, Dean and PhD Candidate, Faculty of Education

## Introduction

Just as teachers need to learn and practice discussion behaviors, so too do students For successful classroom discussions to occur, students need to be thought discussion skills and to be socialized into norms that support productive discourse patterns. Several class the major ideas and opinions skills and norms are important. Below expressed in their group. are skills and strategies to broaden participation, to promote interpersonal regard, and to heighten classroom students are not listening to one

## Slowing the Pace and Broadening hand in the air waiting for their turn to Participation (Lyman, 1985)

To broaden participation and get real discussions requires substantial changes to the limited pattern of discourse. The pace must be slowed that before a student can speak, he or down and the norms about questioning she must first paraphrase what the and surn-taking modified. Below are some strategies.

## Think-Pair-Share

The think-pair-share strategy has grown out of the cooperative learning and wait-time research. It is an effective way to extend student thinking and to increase student participation. It challenges the assumption that all discussions need to be held in the whole-group settings and it has builtin procedures for giving students more time to think and respond. They would employ the following steps.

Thinking: The teacher poses a question or an issue associated with a minute thinking alone about

the answer or the issue.

Pairing: Next the teacher asks each student to pair off and talk about what they have been thinking.

Sharing: As a final step, the teacher asks the pairs to share with the whole class what they have been thinking about.

## **Buzz Groups**

Buzz groups are one among other effective means of increasing student participation. When using buzz groups, the teacher asks students to

form into groups of three to six to their hand for the ball when they want discuss ideas they have about a a turn. particular topic or lesson. Each group Increasing Interpersonal Regard the ideas group members have. After a McTighe and Lyman, 1988). few minutes the teacher asks the

## The Chance To Listen

During many discussions, another. Instead, they sit with their speak. One way to promote listening skills is to insist during some discussions (those where the main objective is to learn discussion skills) student who just have finished speaking said.

## High-Talker Tap-out

It is not uncommon in whole-class discussions to find only a small percentage of the students participating. One way to produce more balanced participation is to assign one student to keep track of each student's participation. If the monitor observing a particular student talking repeatedly, he or she can pass a note asking that student to refrain from further comments until everyone will have had a turn.

## **Time Tokens**

If the teacher has a class where a the lesson and asks students to spend few people dominate class discussions and a few never say anything, time tokens can help distribute participation more equitably. Each student is given several tokens that are worth 10 or 15 seconds of talk time.

## Beach Ball

A final technique (particularly effective with younger students) for broadening participation and your understanding of a message only the person with the ball is "what exactly does the sender's statepermitted to talk. Other students raise

## assigns a person to make a list of all and Understanding (Lyman, 1986;

Open and honest communication recorders to summarize for the whole processes are perhaps the single most important variable for promoting positive classroom discourse and discussion. Fortunately, the way discourse occurs in classrooms can be heavily influenced by the teacher's leadership, particularly if efforts are made to teach skills that promote honest communication and positive regard among students.

Since communication is essentially a process of sending and receiving massages, effective communication requires the sender of message to express clearly what he or she intends to communicate and for the receiver to interpret the message accurately. In reality, however, the message a person intends to send often is not the one the other person receives. The intentions in the mind of the sender may not be accurately expressed by the gender or may be expressed in a manner that doesn't fit the prior experiences of the person receiving the message. Whenever either of these conditions occurs, a communication gap develops. Beneath are four interpersonal skills people can use to make the process of sending and receiving messages more effective and to reduce the gap in communication. Two of these skills are intended to assist the sender; two assist the receiver.

## Paraphrasing

Paraphrasing is a skill for checking with others to be sure you understand their ideas as they intended you to understand. Any means of revealing promoting one person talking at a time constitutes a paraphrase. Paraphrasing is beach ball. The teacher gives the is more than word swapping or merely ball to one student to start the saying back what another person has discussion with the understanding that said. Instead, it answers the question,

ment mean to me?" and requests the say nice things to people." sender to verify the correctness of the interpretation. Following are some examples. lele Subcity. Educaion Bur

Sender: I'd sure like to own this book

You: (being more specific): Does it have useful information in it?

Sender: I don't know about that, but the binding is beautiful. 4T3) years us

Sender: This book is too hard to use.

(giving an example): Do you mean, for example, that it fails to cite research? education. To this effect, deve

Sender: yes, that's one example. It also lacks an adequate index. around lativ

Sender: Do you have a book on teaching? appropriate - materials the participation

You: (being more general): Do you just want information on that topic? I have several articles. Loodoz gnifatiliosi

Sender: No, I want to find out about cooperative learning souther testing

## Behavior Description

In a behavior description, one person reports specific observable behaviors of another person without evaluating them or making inferences about the other's motives. If you tell me that I am rude (a trait) or that I do not care about your opinion (my motivations) when I am not trying to be rude and do care about your opinion, I may not understand what you are trying to communicate. However, if you point out that I have interrupted you several times in the last 10 minutes, I receive a clearer picture of what actions of mine were affecting you. Sometimes it is helpful to preface a behavior description with "I noticed that" or "I hear you say" to remind yourself that you are trying to describe specific actions. Consider the following examples:

"Kebede, you've talked more than it?" awareness planificajqot sidt no sraho

instead of saying,s. 3NZ to noisulani

"Kebede, do you always have to be the center of attention?"q and agriculant

Various Responsibilities - 10

"Aster, I really felt good when you complimented me on my presentation before the class" saddress of benediction to SNE. Favorable policy e, lo bastania

"Aster, you sure go out of your way to ponsibilities at various levels should

Although people often take pains thought. to make sure that others understand their ideas, only rarely do they describe how they are feeling. Instead, they act on their feelings, sending messages that others draw inferences from. If you think that others are failing to take your feelings into account, it is helpful to put those feelings into words. Instead of blushing and saying nothing, try "I feel embarrassed," or "I feel pleased". Instead of shut up!" try, "I get hurt too much to hear anymore" or "I'm McTighe, J., and Lyman, F.T. (1988). angry with you."

Checking Impressions

This skill complements describing your own feelings, and involves checking your sense of what is going on inside the other person. You transform the other's expression of feelings (the blush, the silence, the tone of voice) into a tentative description of feelings and check it out for accuracy. An impression check describes what you think the other's feelings may be, and does not express. disapproval or approval but merely conveys "This is how I understand your feelings. Am I accurate? examples include:

"I get the impression that you are angry with me. Aren't you?"

'Am I'right that you feel disappointed that no-body commented on your suggestions?"

description, as in these examples.

Konjit, you've said nothing so far and seem upset with the class. Aren't

Assefa, you've made that proposal a couple of times. Are you feeling put down because we haven't accepted

## Conclusion

Besides the above strategies, specific visual tools such as the thinkpair-share cueing device and the thinking matrix can help students learn discourse and thinking skills. For students to become effective in the discourse system and during specific discussion and discovery lessons by TV2 or the state of t

skills just as directly as academic Describing Feelings content and other academic skills are

## References

Arends, R.I. (1998). Learning to Teach. London: McGraw Hill, Inc.

Lyman, F. (1985). Think-pair-share. (Mimeographed.) Md.: University of Maryland.

Lyman, F. (1986). Procedures for using the Question/ Response Cues. (Mimeographed.) Md.: Universities of Maryland.

Cueing thinking in the classroom: The Promise of Theory-embedded Tools. Education Leadership, 45, 18-24 Background

Education Clays vital role

## Incorporating Special Needs ...

reboord to specific Con'd from p. 21 money

expansion of

To this beffect, teacher beducation institutions should be built at regional level so that they result in a reduction of social problems in general and achieve the goal: Education for All, policy (1994) empiralization

## References vilsup

Alemayehu Teklemariyam (2003). Communication Experiences of Prebelingual Deaf. Students in the Special Classes. Ethiopian Journal of Education (EJE), June, Vol. 23 No.1. IER, Addis Ababa University.

Often an impression check can be Allyn and Bacon (1997). Successful Inclusive coupled easily with a behavior Teaching: Proven ways to detect and Teaching: Proven ways to detect and correct Special Needs. A Viacon Company

Catherine Clark, Alan Dyson and Alan Milward (1995). Towards Inclusive School. David Fultom Publishers Ltd. London.

Gales, R.A and Warren, S.F. (eds) (1993) Strategies for Teaching Students with Mild to Severe Mental Retardation, London. Hallahan, D.

llahan, D. Kauffman, J.M. (1998). Exceptional Children Introduction to Special; Education (4th ed). USA. Teaching Strategy Policy of MoE (1994).

Tirussew T. (2006) Human Disabilities: Development Educational and Psychological Implications. Department Educational Psychology, Addis Ababa University, Ethiopia.

primary education system. Policy Implementation

## Incorporating Special Needs in Primary Education and Some **Barriers of Broader Social Inclusion**

Elleni Kassa, Gulele Subcity, Educaion Bureau



## Background

Education plays vital role in achieving sustainable economic growth and reducing poverty. This becomes real if barriers of broader social inclusion are removed. To this effect, there is high need to call attention to the disadvantaged groups by allocating resources and providing assistance. The education and training (1994)policy emphasizes expansion of quality primary education to all citizens.

Underpinning the issue, the education sector has a strategy for special needs education which overviews the current situation and strategic priorities. It identifies resources opportunities. To attain the strategic outcomes, there is a defined approach as a means to implement the overall objectives.

Thus, education should be for all irrespective of gender differences and learning difficulties. Ordinary schools should give support to the needy. In spite of the fact that special needs education (SNE) has been expanding in the last decades, the main barriers are seldom under consideration. Thus, the paper addresses these issues and uncovers solutions to attain the motto, "Education for All" in light of the Ministry of Education's strategy in primary education system.

**Current Situation of SNE and Policy Implementation** 

resources. Access existing prioritizing strategies and services. providing responsibilities implementation.

to gender and special needs because of trained dropout are serious problems. Schools facilitate there is few data about student building teachers' Problems to learning also emancipates from quality of teaching, interactions ensure better education for all. between teachers and students, sociocultural environment and availability of facilities.

Incorporating special needs in Ethiopian education is a phenomenon that should be addressed from many angles. Quality education and access to all is the first issue. Concerning drawbacks of quality, SNE is underresourced. There are also few accesses for the needy. It mainly arises from being unaware of the universal right to primary education. That is why only 1% of them get access to education (Tirussew 2006).

Teacher education and school management are the second issues which lead to school children repetition and dropout. There is lack of awareness about the children's problems (e.g. personal, family). This poor skill arises from based Weak professionals. infrastructure. poor recording and few regular reports including on budget and funding because of lack of human resources are other barriers in current situation

## **Access to Services**

As the National Education Policy set in line with international principles the related to special needs, government gives attention for 10-

The Education and Training Policy 20% of children who are in need to (ETP, 1994) sets a strategic plan that achieve the goal of universal encompasses student children with education. It focuses on equal access disabilities and disadvantages. The to public funded social services as a policy forms the bases of the strategy strategy (ETP, 1994) which is a considering the current situation and barrier to social inclusion if not for handled properly.

This strategy is, firstly, directed to are implement the rights of citizens to important to efficient and effective education. To this effect, developing a guideline and modifying a curriculum There should be special attention is vital. Increasing the number of manpower, different factors. Repetition and appropriate materials to schools participation the of are not well organized due to this schoolchildren with special needs. By capacity and children with learning difficulties. facilitating school managements, it is possible to take affirmative action to

## Prioritizing the Strategy

There are emerging problems on giving levels and orders on matters that should be included in SNE. Since the level of needs and disabilities are not the same and uniform, like psychological problems, there should priorities strategic implementations to be fruitful. Prioritizing the strategy should start from planning in which the schools are organized and the teachers are appropriately educated along with inclusive line. Developing a guideline and provision of technical assistance should also be the strategy of priorities.

Setting time framework activities will end with expected outcomes and good results if the actual plans are designed responsible bodies. Creating awareness, planning and reporting inclusion of SNE and sharing ideas with stakeholders and improving trainings are positive outcomes.

## Various Responsibilities

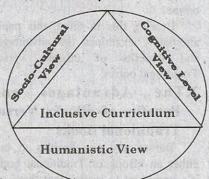
Inter-sectoral cooperation working with partners should be considered to address matters related to SNE. Favorable policy environment and division of responsibilities at various levels should



be set to have collaborative effort. and supporting each other. Firstly, favorable policy environment helps to support schools and teachers so that numbers of repeaters and dropouts to boost up school management and will be reduced which are targeted by SNE. Favorable policy helps the enhancement of quality education, gives 'access to all and ensures equity. Otherwise, it will continue as barrier in benefiting the disadvantaged groups in the education sector.

Secondly, there should be division of duties and responsibilities in the education system. This will help to plan, monitor and evaluate the implementation of SNE at different levels; the education sector ensures the integration of SNE in the education program by preparing guideline and curriculum and facilitating conditions. If the curriculum doesn't consider sociocultural, cognitive level and humanistic views, it is seldom able to accommodate special needs education and hence it becomes ineffective and inefficient.

Materials that incorporate these views shouldn't be only an input, it is possible to see them as emerging from the teaching and learning as an ongoing achievement of the process.



identify special needs and plan accordingly at their level based on the schoolchildren's cognitive and emotional needs that should be taken into account in setting the curriculum that incorporates SHN. Schools work with communities and monitor the program because communities focus on socio-cultural values. Parents and community send their children to school and ensure the favorable condition for school children. They inform children's situation to teachers and school. Eventually, these explicit views help the teaching learning process to accommodate the target it groups as early as possible. addresses. Thus, responsible bodies should always have updated information through networks for capacity building management should address its own

## Capacity building

Different sources are not stretched teacher educator. This trend should be changed. Firstly, there should be collaborative work with expertise to increase the number of trained manpower. Teacher education sector should provide relevant education to produce skill based professionals of increase human capacity. Teachers primary education for all is addressed should participate in action research, properly. identify good examples and support students with special needs. Secondly, budget should be allocated for capacity building. It should support for learning, improve materials and facilitate support

There should be cooperative and partnerships with Ministry of Education and other organizations like MoH, Labour and Social Affairs to have strong horizontal relation (ETP1994). School management has to cooperate in order to implement materials with SNE and bring positive attitude in the school.

## Supporting System

As part of educational sustainability towards SNE, there are different supportive systems in which schools, teachers and students receive supports. When the network system is not well established in supporting co-teaching, training teachers is one of the remedy to tackle barriers of social inclusions. There might be a need for additional Technical assistance to the management is another support. Establishing resource centers (or using existing special school as resource center) helps teachers to know their students and provide proper support. Therefore, needs have to be teachers and other professionals.

A great majority of school children who repeat/dropout school can attend ordinary school with some supports from their teachers. A minority of schoolchildren who have disabilities like hearing and visual impairments, however, need be taught in special class. Consequently, forming special units and classes is helpful to support in small

Plan should be set to ensure regular sector. support at management level. School

responsibilities. Guidance, information about existing special classes and cooperating with communities and additional expertise are among its task to use supports properly. Teachers should exchange information among each other about schoolchildren. It in turn helps to give classroom assistance and adapt materials. There should also be coordination and cooperation among stakeholders (e.g. parents, teachers, and SNE. Introductory course of SNE and in other professionals) to help the needy -service trainings to teachers could help learn and participate so that universal

## Summary

In Ethiopian socio-cultural aspect, children with learning difficulties seldom get attention and special needs education seems neglected in most cases. This arises from lack of awareness. Weak economic capacity and shortage of trained manpower are other constraints to implement SNE in schools. The curriculum and materials are not inclusive special education. The third challenge is poor understanding of the issues by some officials.

Creating awareness about children with learning difficulties has main valve. The special needs education program has its own benefits to attain education goals. It improves quality of teaching-learning process by addressing special needs in the school curriculum, by building teachers' capacity and by improving classroom- and schoolenvironments for marginalized children.

As education is the key to expertise like doctors and psychologists. sustaining economic growth and reducing poverty, the ministry should assure access to quality education which encompasses school children with learning difficulties.

## Conclusion

In general, many school children assessed case by case involving parents, have temporary or long term learning problems. These students are at risk of repetition and dropout. They have learning difficulties and are excluded from education. Thus, with respect to including SNE in schools' main concerns, revisiting the curriculum and teachers' effectiveness shouldn't be left for tomorrow. In relation to this, a comprehensive and coordinated approach must be established among all stakeholders operating in the education

(to be continued on page 19)

## Bird's Eye View on the Advantages and Benefits of e-Books helps to support schools and teachers as a shoot sand teachers as a shoot sand teachers as a shoot sand teachers are a shoot sand teachers as a shoot sand teachers are a shoot sand teachers and teachers are teachers and teachers are teachers as a shoot sand te f and additional expertise are among its task to

bluone reachest visegore choque see ed bluone brond Yasin Omer, EIPO, Copyright & Community Knowledge Research, Registration & Information Team Leader



## 1. INTRODUCTION

Ancient Greeks made significant transition from orality(Socrates) to literacy (Aristotle). Predictably, this practice of reading helps to strengthen literacy proficiency. The more we read been found between library use and the better readers we become. A social involvement. People who significant correlation exists between frequent libraries have higher levels of the frequencies of reading books and trust, are more likely to be involved in literacy levels.

write letters in their leisure time at home score significantly better on literacy scores (Willims, 1999).

When it comes to education institute students, those novels, academic reports to gossip students who read for fun as well as magazines—are migrating ever faster to for study do better academically than digital screens, like laptops and cell students who do not read beyond what phones. Traditional book publishers are is required for their course work putting out "vooks", which place videos (Burgess and Jones, 2010).

As students move into the work force, a significant loss in literacy skill level can occur over their life, unless they read at home or away from the job ((Willims and Murray, 2007).

There are also various noteworthy relationships between literacy rates and positive social behavior. For example, there is correlation between high youth literacy rates and low crime rates, low unemployment and dependence on social welfare, and low health care expenditures (Willims, based reading behavior" is emerging

A strong correlation has even been found between literacy levels and the 2007). The NEA has found that 50 have far higher levels of cultural and civic engagement than non-readers. And so, they visit more museums, play more sports, exercise more, do more outdoor activities, and they are much more likely to volunteer and vote (Ibid,

A significant correlation has also their community, and show a high level Similarly, youth who read or of civic engagement (Johnson, 2010).

> On the contrary, with the advent and advancement of Information Technology Communication higher writing and reading-from newspapers to in electronic text that can be read online or an iPhone. Others are republishing old books in electronic form. And libraries, responding to demand, are offering more e-books for download (Hargittai, 2002).

Indeed, Web site designers know very well that people generally do not read much online. Web site users tend to browse pages rapidly, and read only about 20 percent of the text on an average pace (Nielson, 2008).

From the aforestated fact, one can understand that a typical "screen

ancement of quality education, gives collaborative work with expertise to 12003). To reduce add session characterized by more time spent on Similarly, high levels of adult "browsing and scanning, keyword literacy are associated with higher level spotting, one-time reading, non-linear of employment and wages, lifelong reading, and reading more selectively, learning activities, participation in while less time is spent on in-depth society, and level of health (lbid, reading, and concentrated reading(Liu, 2005).

When on-line, people switch between two poor kinds of readinglikelihood of time spent in prison "tunnel vision" reading in which one (National Endowment for the Arts, reads a single bit of text without the sense of the context, and "marginal percent of Americans who are readers distraction," which happens, for example, when a person reads textual feeds on the sidebar of a web site such as the blog(Liu, 2010).

> Hence, recently a new wave of considerable discussion about the advantages and benefits of eBooks versus Traditional books has been taking place in the popular press and online.

> Bearing this in mind, this paper alternately examines the advantages and benefits of eBooks Traditional books.

## 2.The Advantages Benefits of eBooks Versus **Traditional Books**

Before any one decides to buy either an eBook or Traditional book, it's important to realize that there are some advantages and benefits of each. And so, one should always evaluate his/her own needs before deciding.

## 2. 1. The Advantages and Benefits of eBooks

\* Travel. If you're on the go a lot, you know how heavy regular titles are, particularly if you intend to finish one book while you are out and need to bring another book with you. eBooks allow you to bring a whole library with you wherever you go. You can switch between titles with ease and the weight is lighter than a standard paperback.

- Storage. Those who own a lot of books know how much space they can take up, but with a reader, your bookshelf is located on a small handheld device, your computer or on both. This will save you a lot of storage space and also means you have a backup online if something happens to your books.
- Price. eBooks are often cheaper in the long run because there are no printing fees associated with them. In fact, you can often find free eBooks seven days a week, and twenty- four online, whereas physical books almost hours a day.(Harness 2009;McKenize always cost you something. You must remember, however, that readers are not free, you are going to spend a good amount upfront for a device like this.
- Font adjustments. With an eBook, you can instantly change the darkness of really a benefit for those that would reading a paper book too long, you have commercial eReader, it will probably and keep going. This is also a great you don't need to worry about this feature for those who need large print problem with a physical book. books.
- lights. These are easy to use and won't actual books do.
- Searchable. Allowing easier access comparisons of multiple occurrences.
- Enhanceable. Resources designed to enhance text use and comprehension can be embedded into an eBook by the documents). By supporting students' needs achieve success in their efforts to read and learn from eBooks.
- use to meet the needs of the reader of paper or the weight of a good book in

(multiple languages). It also allows your hands when you read an eBook. with personal observations in the form seconds and flip right back to your page.

- Environmental Friendly. They are produced without using a printing press, fuel for delivery and they are paper-free and ink-free. Hence; there are no trees cut to create it and the cost is cheaper.
- Availability. eBooks are available 2012; Sasson 2010)
  - 2.2. The Advantages and Benefits of **Traditional Books**
- Resale value. Like music • Speed. When you buy an eBook, downloads, you'll never actually be able your reward is instantaneous. Whereas if to resell electronic books. If you are into you order a book online you have to collectable books, this is a particularly wait for it to arrive before the fun big problem and you should only use physical titles.
- Reading ease. This one is only the lettering or the size of your font. otherwise read eBooks on their Liu, When your eyes feel strained after computers or phones. If you buy a little choice but to stop reading. With an use ink technology that will not hurt eBook, you can just change the font size your eyes with backlight. Nevertheless,
- No devices needed. If you find yourself in a small town without your cell phone or computer, you won't be able to download a new title for your eBook, but you can always stop by a local bookstore and pick up a new paperback.
   No batteries. While most readers have a good battery life, there will still be times where you forget to charge and then can't read at all. You'll never have this problem with a standard book.
   No warranties needed. If your eReader breaks, you will have nothing
   O Documentation, vol.61, No.6, pp.700-712.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Second –level digital divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday, volume 7, number, at http:// firstmonday.org/hitbin/egiwrap/bin/osy/ index.php/fim/article/view/942/864.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Second –level digital divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday, volume 7, number, at http:// firstmonday.org/hitbin/egiwrap/bin/osy/ index.php/fim/article/view/942/864.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Second –level digital divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday, volume 7, number, at http:// firstmonday.org/hitbin/egiwrap/bin/osy/ index.php/fim/article/view/942/864.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Second –level digital divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday, volume 7, number, at http:// firstmonday.org/hitbin/egiwrap/bin/osy/ index.php/fim/article/view/942/864.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Beode divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday, volume 7, number, at http:// firstmonday.org/hitbin/egiwrap/bin/osy/ index.php/fim/article/view/942/864.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Beode divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday, volume 7, number, at http:// firstmonday.org/hitbin/egiwrap/bin/osy/ index.php/fim/article/view/942/864.
   Hargittai, Eszter (2002). "Beode divide: Difference in people's online skill," First Monday.php/fim/article/view/942/864.< Night reading. If you read in bed, yourself in a small town without your an eBook may be a good option as many cell phone or computer, you won't be readers come with built-in reading able to download a new title for your get in the way like the lights attached to local bookstore and pick up a new
- to a single desired occurrence and easier have a good battery life, there will still
- developers or by teachers. These eReader breaks, you will have nothing resources might be designed to support to read until you receive a new one. students' understanding of the text Some devices let you read the titles you (example:- definition, explanation, have saved on your computer, but it's pictures) or extend their learning just something you'll never have to (example:- background, information, worry about with a physical book. Best primary source material, links to related of all, if a book does get damaged to where you can't read it, you can just go literacy skills, embedded resources can to the bookstore and buy another copy, also help students with diverse learning rather than worrying if it is still covered by the manufacturer's warranty.
  - Tradition. Let's face it; you're Modifiable. Can be changed during never going to get that comforting smell

students to add their own documents and And while you can flip ahead in an images to the book, or annotate the text eBook, you can't do so in a matter of

> As one can see, both types of books have many advantages and benefits; the decision is ultimately up to the user. Some people find technology more convenient, while others find the weight and smell of books to be comforting.

> In conclusion, HEIs; such as, St. Mary's University College should play active role to equip their library with both types of book collections and assist their students to make the best out of them.

## References

Burgess, Stephen R. and Jones, Kelanie (2010)."Reading and media habits of college students varying by sex and remedial status," College Students Journal, vol. 4, No. 2, pp.492-508.

Johnson, Catherine A. (2010). "Do public libraries contribute to social capital? A preliminary investigation into the

preliminary investigation into the relationship," Library & Information Science Research, Vol. 32,No.2, pp.147-155.

Alan (2010). "Does the Brain Like eBOOKs?" New York Times (14

eBOOKs?" New YORK TIMES (14-October), athttp:oomfordebate.blogs.anytimes.com/2 009/1/14/does-the-brain-like-e-books/.
Liu, Ziming (2005). Reading Behavior in the Digital Environment: Changes in Reading Benavior over the Past ten years," Journal of Documentation, vol.61, No.6, pp.700-712

www.successconciousness.combooks\_and\_books.htm

books.htm
fms, J.Douglas (1999)."Inequalities in
Literacy Skills among youth in Canada and
the United States.Ottowa: Statistics
Canada and Human. Resources
Development Canada, at http://dsp-Willims. psd.pwgsc.ge.ca/Collection/CS89-552-6E.pdf.

66.pdf.

(2003)."Literacy proficiency of youth: Evidence of converging socioeconomic gradients," International Journal of Educational Research, Vol.39, No.3.pp.436-455.

and Murray, T. Scott (2007).

Gaining and losing literacy skills over the lifecourse Ottawa: Statistics Canada at http://www.statcan.ge.ca/pub/89-552-m/89 -552m20007016-eng.pdf.

## Reflection

At the beginning of a new

## How to Cut Down on your Drinking

year, it is common to hear such much, you can improve your life personal decisions as, "I will do and health by cutting down. How do you know if you drink too much? Read these questions and feel angry or sad?

• Do you drink alone when you

- Does your drinking ever make you late for work?
- Does your drinking worry your family?
- Do you ever drink after telling yourself you won't?
- Do you ever forget what you did while you were drinking?
- Do you get headaches or have a hang-over after you have been drinking?

the these questions, you may have a chemical drinking problem. Check with composition of the body in your doctor to be sure. Your various ways. The contributor of doctor will be able to tell you Now-write your drinking goal this piece, for instance, has been whether you should cut down or on a piece of paper. Put it where trying to give up drinking alcohol abstain. If you are alcoholic or you can see it, such as on your in his New Year promises for have other medical problems, refrigerator or bathroom mirror. many years in the past. But he you should not just cut down on Your paper might look like this: your drinking—you should stop My drinking goal. Whatever reasons may be drinking completely. attributed to our drinking habit, doctor will advise you about . I will not drink more than

being If your doctor tells you to cut addicted to alcohol is absolutely down on your drinking, these

There are many reasons why you

If you are drinking too may want to cut down or stop drinking. You may want to improve your health, sleep better, or get along better with your family or friends. Make a list of the reasons you want to drink less.

## 2. Set a drinking goal.

Contributed by Tamrat Haile

Choose a limit for how much you will drink. You may choose to cut down or not to drink at all. If you are cutting down, keep below these limits:

- Women: No more than one drink a day
- Men: No more than two drinks a day

These limits may be too high If you answered "yes" to any of for some people who have certain medical problems or who are older. Talk with your doctor about the limit that is right for you.

- Your I will start on this day
  - drinks in 1 day.
  - I will not drink more than drinks in 1 week.

(To be cont'd on back

(or not do) this and that in the forthcoming new year". But only answer "yes" or "no": god knows if these people are really as good as their golden words to fulfill the promises they pledge. Most often, many people forget what they promise to do or to be as of the beginning of the New Year as time goes by and keep on the old tradition they were used to. Amongst the promises people often mention in such occasions withdrawal from addictions such alcoholic drinks, khat, cigarettes, and/or other addictive substances which affect mind and

based on studies and practical life what is right for you. experience, it is quite understandable that dangerous. Though it is 'better steps can help you: the following piece of writing on 1. Write your reasons for • I will stop drinking alcohol. said than done', let us skim over how to cut down our alcohol cutting down or stopping. intake and gradually become Why do you want to drink less? inside cover page) alcohol free individuals. The source is the internet.

failed to date.

## Altruism - a Slowly Fading away Societal Value

Mulualem Denbegna





The Merriam Webster dictionary defines Altruism as unselfish regard, devotion or concern to the welfare of others. It is a traditional virtue in many cultures, and a core aspect of various religious traditions, though the concept of 'others', towards whom concern should be directed, can vary among cultures and religions. Altruism is the opposite of selfishness or egoism. There has been some debate on whether or not humans are truly capable of achieving altruism.

feelings of duty and loyalty. It is a cused on all beings equally: the wish motivation to provide something of that all beings be happy (love) and the value to a party who must be anyone wish that all beings be free from sufexcept the self, while duty focuses on a moral obligation towards a specific individual or collective. Pure altruism teachings of Jesus Christ found in the The writer of this piece wishes to exconsists of sacrificing something for Gospel, especially in the Sermon on ercise maximum caution and prudence someone other than the self (e.g. sacrificing time, energy or possessions) with no expectation of any compensa- as yourself' seems to be the founda- ropolitan in the same basket. This artition or benefits, either direct or indi- tion of Christianity. Many biblical cle is aimed simply at shedding light rect. Much debate exists as to whether authors draw a strong connection be- on the need to maintain our long-held true altruism is possible. Arguably, the tween love of others and love of God. act of sharing, helping or sacrificing It is stated in the New Testament that had been the basis for our strong somay be primarily motivated by the for one to love God, first they must cial fabric. gratification it brings in turn.

coined in the 19th century by the

ism from one field can have an impact greater good. Islam considers altruists on the other fields, the different meth- as abiding by the highest degree of ods and focuses of these fields lead to nobility. brief, altruism is caring about the wel- observed the effects of altruism on fare of other people and acting to help happiness and health and have consisthem. It is all about helping, comfort- tently found a strong connection being, sharing, cooperation, philan- tween volunteerism as well as current thropy, and community service.

religions promote altruism as a very unteered were significantly higher on important moral value. Buddhism, life satisfaction and will to live, and Christianity, Hinduism, Islam, Jain- significantly lower in depression and ism, Judaism, Sikhism, etc., place anxiety. Altruism and helping behavparticular emphasis on altruistic morality. Altruism, for instance, figures prominently in Buddhism. Love and health and longevity as well. compassion are components of all Altruism is distinguished from forms of Buddhism, and both are fo- istic and religious implications as well fering (compassion).

the Mount and the Sermon on the Plain. "You should love your neighbor love their fellowman. According to the

founding sociologist and philosopher altruism is the notion of 'preferring of science, Auguste Comte, and has others to oneself. For Muslims, this become a major topic for psycholo- means devotion to others' need gists, evolutionary biologists, and through complete forgetfulness of ethologists. While ideas about altru- one's own concerns. The importance lies in sacrifice for the sake of the

different perspectives on altruism. In On the other hand, many studies have and future health and well-being. In a Most, if not all, of the world's study of older adults, those who volior have not only been shown to improve mental health, but physical

However, despite all these moralas health benefits, altruism seems to be slowly fading away from the mindset and practice of a sizable number of people especially those living in our Altruism was also central to the main cities and the surrounding areas. not to jump to hasty generalizations or broad conclusions and put every met-Ethiopian altruistic tradition, which

Several factors are cited as possi-The concept of altruism has a Bible, no one is said to genuinely love ble reasons for the fast declining of long history in philosophical and ethi- the invisible God before s/he loves the altruistic values in our society. One of cal thought. The term was originally tangible human being near him or her. them is modernization and the ensuing In Islam, too, the concept of pervasive egoistic trends.

Indeed. focused achievements.

Globalization and the reward enhancing favorable views of increasingly ascribing higher oneself. Unlike altruists, the ratings to the values of of their personal qualities. They patience, and compassion. have no concern for others, True, in light of the growing core of our being". including those loved or globalization and technological considered as "close". Although it stride world-wide I am not requires a well-researched suggesting that we have to shy empirical data, a common away from modernization and guidence ability of modernization and

the so-called layman observation indicates civilization. Not at all! But, it is higher need for individual- place more value on personal growth. economic gains than societal reward and advancement.

modernization has had a marked that the Ethiopian traditional my strong belief that we can impact in changing the value of altruism in the embrace modernity and its personality of our society metropolis is being rapidly associated benefits without especially those living in the eroded and replaced by high level compromising and sacrificing our metropolis. As attachment to of striving for self-achievement long-held and risk-free good one's tradition and culture and aggrandizement. The traditions such as being decreases and modernity metropolis altruistic orientations altruistic, hospitable and increases as a result of societal are being gradually transforming compassionate. These are our modernization, people tend to into a more modern pattern hallmark societal values that have lower societal-oriented consisting of individualism and promote collective work and achievement motivation and a egoism. People are tending to ultimately entail collective

Altruism promotes our own advancement. happiness. The more we care for subsequent inflow of western Especially the younger the happiness of others, the cultures and life styles gave way generation in the metropolis greater our own sense of wellto individualism, which is an appear to be moving towards being becomes. I would like to alien mode of personality to the attaching more importance to conclude this piece of writing by Ethiopian community. And, comfortable self-life and less quoting the famous noble prize individualism is growing fast to emphasis on social values of winner Tibetan monk and the level of egoism, a personality helping and being there for each activist Dalai Lama. "Many drive aimed at maintaining and other. The younger generation is illnesses can be cured by the one medicine of love and compassion. egotists have an overwhelming individualism and lower ratings These qualities are the ultimate sense of the centrality of the 'Me': to collectivism, altruism, source of human happiness, and the need for them lies at the very



መዋና: ያደርገዋል። የመጀመሪያው ሞቷል መከከል ምን ልዩነት አለ? እግዚኣብሔር ሞቷል፤ የተፈረመው እግዚኣብሔር ሞቷል ያስው ኒዥ በማስወንድ ከመለኮት ጋር ለመቀሳቀል በ'ርግጥ በሕይወት ባለ ኒቾ ሲሆን ሊሆን ኒቾ ሞቷል ያለው ግን ሳይሆን ክርስቶስ የሚሞትው ይኸው ዐርፍተ ነገር ተገልብጦ ወደ ኒቸ አማዚኣብሔር ነው። ባይሆን ብር በተጠ ነ ነ ነ ምቶኣል፣ እኔ ግን በሕይወት አለሁ እማዚኣብሔር ሞቷል ባለው ኒቶ እማዚኣብሔር ስለሆነ ነው። በዚህም ወደሚል እግዚኣብሔር ተቀይሯል። እና ኒቶ ሞቷል ባለው እግዚኣብሔር መሠረት ኒቶ በመጨረሻዎቹ አዚህ ጋ አንድ የታወቀ ‹ምን ልዩነት ምን ልዩነት አለ? እግዚኣብሔር የምሁርነት ዘመት መጻሕፍትና አለ?› የሚባል የቼኮዝለ ቫኪያ ቀልድ ምታል ያለው ኒቶ እራሱ አልሞትም ደብዳቤዎች ላይ ሲራርም ልክ እንደ እናያለ፤

ልዩነት አለ? head of pervasive egoistic trend?ha ተረጉል።

ከቆርቆሮ ይሠራል።

ከሮም የሆነው ፖፕ ግን ከቆርቆሮ

መሆን ሲችል

የተቀረፀውን ጽሑፍ ቀልድ መድገም ይሆናል። ክርስቶስም በመስቀሱ ላይ

ስናንሳ፤ በፖፕና በትራምፕት መካከል ምን ኒቸ ሞቷል ያለው እግዚኣብሔር ግን ክርስቶስ ጥሩ ኮመዲ ለማድረግ ፋኒቸ

አስቂኝነት ያለው መመሣለል ጥሩ ስሜት አይሰማኝም› በ.ልስ። ከዋር ዋር ይሁን ተመሰው ተመሰው ስንጠብቅ ልዩነት ሲኖር ሳይሆን ትራምፔት መካከል ምን ልዩትት አለበ ልዩትት እስንጠብቅ መመግለል በሲኖር ataigoloid visignitulove alarg ከቆርቆሮ የሚሠራው ትራምፔት ከሮም ነው። በዚህም መሠረት «የላንቸው wods 911 ሕግዚአብሔር ምታል፣ \$ U 35

የ**ሄግል ክርስትና** ... አይሠራም። እኔም ጥሩ ስሜት አይሰማኝም, በተመሣሣይ መልኩ በፓሪስ በሚል ቢጨመርበት የበለጠ አስቂኝ የተቀረፀውን አሉጥ ዋልድ መዲገን ይሆነል። ክርበተበን በውብን በ የግልበጣው ውጤት ንፁህ የሆነ ይቻላል። ተመሣሣይነት ስለሚያመጣ ቀልዱን በእግዚኣብሔር ሞቷል እና በኒቸ ቀልድ ነው። ኢየሱስ በመስቀሱ ላይ ለማዚኣብሔር ምቷል ያለው ኒዥ የሚሞትው የራሱን መት አካል እግዚአብሔር ምቶኣል፡ ላይ ኢቶ ፖፕ ከሮም ሲሆን ትራምፔት ግን ዋናው ‹የምን ልዩነት አለ› ቀልድ እራሱን ቢጨምርና ‹ለነገሩ እኔም

## Phrasal Verbs



In this edition of 'The Teacher we will deal with some of the phrasal verbs used in the English language. According to Encarta Dictionary, phrasal verbs are verbs combined with other words to give a meaning, a meaning usually different from the one the combined words give individually. In short a phrasal verb is " a verb combined with another word, that is, a verb followed by an adverb, a preposition, or both, used with an idiomatic meaning that is often quite Add up to different from the literal meaning of the individual words. Examples include 'put up with,' meaning 'tolerate,' and 'stand for,' meaning 'represent." We can have thousands of phrasal verbs in English that are used idiomatically in addition to or along with the plain or literal usage of the words in the language.

In this issue, we shall see some phrasal verbs taken from internet sources. They are elaborated by appropriate sentences that show the meanings correctly. For now, we will Ask out deal with A to D in alphabetic order; and God willing, we shall treat others in the coming editions of this bulletin.

## Account for

(inseparable) to explain Abebe's wife was angry at him because he could not account for the lipstick on his collar. Callup

Acquaint with

(separable) to make someone

## Let's Mind our Language

Compiled by Fanta Ayalew, Lecturer, SMU

aware of or familiar with someone or something

You should acquaint yourself with cultures from around the world.

## Act up

(intransitive) to behave poorly (human); to reoccur (disease); to malfunction (machine)

I think I'll stand rather than sit because my hemorrhoids are acting up again

(separable) to increase or enhance something by joining or uniting something to it

We've decided to add on another bedroom to the house.

## Add up

(intransitive) to result in a certain

I've calculated that over and over, Bail out but it just doesn't add up.

(inseparable) to result in a certain

The money I lost in the slot machines added up to over three hundred dollars.

(inseparable) to deserve a negative consequence

George is asking for trouble.

(separable) to request someone to come in

At the end of the date, I asked Bail out Mulu in.

(separable) to request someone to go on a date with you

asked Mulu out again. She refused.

## Back away

(intransitive) to retreat backwards The crowd backed away as the terrorist blew himself up.

## Back down

(intransitive) to concede in a disagreement

The mugger backed down when he saw that Belay was carrying a 9mm handgun.

## Back up

(separable) to make copies of computer files just in case something happens to the original files

Please be sure to back up your files before you go home each day.

## Back up

(separable) to help or support I will back my friends up no matter what they do.

## Back up

(separable) to go in reverse When Steve passed the beautiful girl hitchhiking on the freeway, he immediately stopped the car, backed up, and offered her a ride.

(intransitive) to jump out of an airplane (usually when it's going

Luckily the pilot bailed out before his plane hit the side f the mountain.

## Bail out

(intransitive) to quit or stop doing something (usually when experiencing difficulties)

The congressional candidate bailed out of the race because there was no hope that he could raise enough money to win.

(separable) to rescue someone financially from a difficult

Belachew's uncle bailed him out of the financial problems he was having.

(separable) to roll or form something into a round shape When Zerihun does his laundry, instead of folding everything nicely when it's done, he just balls



everything up and throws it in a Break down bag.

## Bash in

(separable) to damage something by hitting it violently

Vandals bashed in the windows Break down of my new house.

## Beat up

(separable) to hurt someone by hitting and/or kicking them repeatedly

The bully beat the other kids up Break in for their lunch money.

## Black out

(intransitive) to lose consciousness momentarily

Belay had a very severe headache and blacked out several times, so his doctor admitted him to the hospital.

## Blend in

(intransitive) to match or look the same as the surroundings

In Belay's neighborhood, if you Break into don't blend in, you'll get beat up.

## **Blow off**

(separable) to remove with powerful force

The bomb blew the roof off the house.

## Blow up

(intransitive) to suddenly become

The teacher blew up when she discovered that the students hadn't done their homework.

## Blow up

(separable) to explode or to destroy something with an explo-

Mulu was arrested for blowing up Belay's car with a homemade Bring about bomb.

## Blow up

(separable) to inflate

Al's job was to sell the balloons. Jim's job was to blow them up.

## Bone up on

(inseparable) to review, study, or practice a subject for a short period of time

I need to bone up on my math as I have a university entrance exam at the end of the month.

## **Boss** around

(separable) to tell someone what to do repeatedly

Mulu likes to boss people around.

(intransitive) to stop functioning John had to learn to become a good mechanic as his car was always breaking down.

(intransitive) to lose control of one's emotions

Belay broke down in tears when he heard that Mulu had been arrested.

(separable) to work or repeatedly use something so that it becomes comfortable or easily usable Belay's shoes hurt him as he had not yet broke them in.

## Break in

(intransitive) to forcibly enter a building

Belay called the police when he thought he heard someone breaking in.

(inseparable) to forcibly enter Mulu broke into the car to steal the stereo.

## Break out

(intransitive) to suddenly develop or erupt

A riot broke out in Los Angeles today.

## Break up

(separable) to cause to disperse Bring up or scatter

What time did the cops break the party up last night?

## Break up (with)

(separable) to end a relationship Have Getachew and Almaz broken up yet?

(inseparable) to make happen Alemu's new girlfriend brought Burn down about some positive changes in his behavior.

## Bring around

(separable) to guide someone or Butt in convey something

I will bring the new intern around the office when she gets here.

## Bring around

(separable) to persuade, to cause to some on to do something through persuasion

Mulu's passionate speech brought Belay around to donating Call up to her organization.

## Bring down

(separable) to cause to fall The rebels in Syria are hoping to bring the Assad government down.

## **Bring forth**

(separable) to produce or give rise to

The eager new intern brought forth many new ideas on how to run the company.

## Bring in

(separable) to arrest someone; to bring someone to the police station (usually for questioning) The police brought Belay in for robbing the bank.

## Bring in

(separable) to reach a verdict The judge declared a mistrial because the jury could not bring in a verdict.

## Bring in

(separable) to earn money Senait hates her new job, but she is bringing in a lot of money.

(separable) to cause to appear Bring on the birthday cake!

## Bring up

(separable) to raise or rear Mowgli was a boy brought up by wolves.

(separable) to mention When talking to Mulu, Belay never brings up her criminal record.

## Brush up on

(intransitive) to practice; to improve your skill or knowledge Belay went back to school to brush up on mathematics.

(separable) to destroy by fire Please don't smoke in bed for you may burn the house down.

(intransitive) to enter a conversation uninvited

"Excuse me for butting in, but I couldn't help overhearing..."

Call off

(separable) to cancel Mulu decided to call off her wedding with Belay.

(separable) to telephone



Aster called the priest up to tell him the wedding was off.

## Clam down

(separable) to stop being emotionally distressed
Belay was so upset that nothing could calm him down.

## Carry on

(intransitive) to continue Belay was not sure if he could carry on any longer.

## Catch on

(intransitive) to become popular Belay is hoping that being short, fat, and bald will catch on.

## Check in

(separable) to register(usually at a hotel, airport, or hospital) The terrorist sweated nervously as he checked his baggage in.

## Cheer on

(separable) to support or encourage with shouts of praise The crowd at the marathon cheered the runners on.

## Cheer up

(intransitive) to become happier or less miserable

Belay cheered up at the end of the night.

## Cheer up

(separable) to make someone become happier or less miserable We tried very hard to cheer Mulu up, but nothing we did worked

## Chicken out

(intransitive) not to do something because of fear Belay wanted to ask Mulu out on a date, but he chickened out.

## Clean up

(separable) to clean completely When living with others it is important to clean up after yourself.

## Color in

(separable) to fill with color (usually an outline)
Belay happily colored in the pictures in his textbook.
Come about
(intransitive) to happen
How did that come about?

## Come across

(inseparable) to find by chance As Belay was cleaning up his room he came across Mulu's phone number.

## Come along

(intransitive) to appear Belay was quite happy until Mulu came along.

## Come along

(intransitive) to accompany someone who takes the lead Hagos asked me to come along on the trip, but I decided not to.

## Come along

(intransitive) to progress
Things are coming along well at work these days.

## Come around

(intransitive) to change one's opinion or position
After our long debate, Zeberga finally came around to my point of view.

## Come back

(intransitive) to reply, retort When Sisay criticized Mulu, she came back with some very sharp criticism of him.

## Come back

(intransitive) to even the score (sports)

France came back to beat England after being down 1-0 all game.

## Come back

(intransitive) to recall I think I remember that story. It's all coming back to me now.

## Come back

(intransitive) to be restored
I was sick and weak, but now I feel
better and my strength is coming
back.

## Come back

(intransitive) to return to a place one has been before; to return to a previous activity Belay left our office, but quickly came back after discovering he had left his keys here.

## Come by

(inseparable) to obtain (accidentally)
I'm not sure how I came by this hat, but I've had it for years.

## Come by

(intransitive) to visit informally I was in the neighborhood so I thought I would come by to see how you were doing.

## Come down

(intransitive) to become sick Belay came down with the flu.

## Come down

(intransitive) to reduce to the essential element

In politics everything really just comes down to the economy.

## Come down

(intransitive) to precipitate, fall from clouds Snow has been coming down for about 2 hours now.

## Come down

(intransitive) to descend, fall, go down It's been hot all day. Finally the temperature is starting to come

## Come down

down a bit.

(intransitive) to criticize Belay came down on Mulu for not washing the dishes after dinner.

## Come in

(intransitive) to arrive, get in News came in that next year's car models have just come in.

## Come in

(intransitive) to place in a race or contest

Molla came in second in the Boston Marathon.

## Come in

(intransitive) to be received (signal) No matter how much Belay adjusted the antenna, the radio station just didn't come in very well.

## Come into

(inseparable) to acquire
Mulu came into a lot of money
when her grandfather passed
away.

## Come off

(intransitive) to appear Gizachew doesn't come off as being very intelligent.

## Come off

(intransitive) to fare, happen in a particular manner
The meeting came off as well as could be expected.

## Come off

(inseparable) to have recently completed or recovered from After coming off a nasty hip injury, Haile went on to win the Sydney Marathon.

## Come on

(inseparable) to advance progressively

Our soccer game ended as darkness came on.

## Come on

(intransitive) to project a particular personal image

Mulu comes on as a very serious person, but is actually, quite fun.

## Come on

(intransitive) to start running, become available

I wish the electricity would come on Copy dawn again. It is dark in here

## Come out

(intransitive) to become known, to come into public view, to debut The news of the candidates past Crank up sexual misconduct came out just before the election.

## Come out

(intransitive) to turn out, result Everything came out fine in the end.

## Come out

(intransitive) to declare one's position publicly.

The senator came out against gay marriage.

## Come out

(intransitive) to reveal that oneself as homosexual

After years of trying to act straight, Belay finally came out.

## Come over

(intransitive) to change sides Sisay has finally come over to our way of seeing things.

## Come over

(intransitive) to visit casually Gedeon and his wife are coming over to watch football tonight.

## Come through

(intransitive) to do what is expected or required

I really needed to get tickets to the show and Belay, my buddy, came Dig up through for me and got me a pair.

## Come through

(intransitive) to be communicated Bezawit's displeasure with Solomon really came through when she hit him upside the head.

## Come up

(intransitive) to be mentioned In Belay's conversation with Mulu, the topic of their wedding never came up.

## Come up

(intransitive) to approach, draw near

Birtukan came up and introduced herself.

## Come up with

(inseparable) think of

Trunesh came up with a brilliant Doze off idea.

## Come up on

(inseparable) to meet or discover by accident

Endalkachew came upon a twenty dollar bill while walking down the street.

(separable) to record in writing Argaw told Elleni about the idea. She copied it down and sold it to the highest bidder.

(separable) to increase the power or volume

Every time that song comes on the radio, I crank it up.

(separable) to draw a line through something

I didn't have an eraser, so I had to cross out my mistakes instead.

## Cut down

(inseparable) to reduce I decided to cut down his alcohol consumption.

## Drop away

(inseparable) get worse Selamawit's grades are dropping away.

## Die down

(intransitive) to decrease

The noise from the party finally died down around four in the morning.

## Die out

(inseparable) decrease momentum Drop off or severity

Come back

The fire died out soon.

(separable) to look for and find hidden things or information; find something by digging in the ground Mary was paid thousands of dollars to dig up some dirt on that promising politician.

Alemayehu dug up an old box in the garden. Come by

## Dish out

(separable) to allocate, dispense, or distribute food from a container After dinner, Max dished out some delicious fruit salad for desert.

(intransitive) to fall asleep

You know you're a boring speaker when your entire audience dozes

## Drag on

(intransitive) to continue for what seems to be an extremely long time The speech of the Prime Minister dragged on and on until we all got too tired.

## Draw up

(separable) to prepare

Lee Harvey was happy to have the Soviets draw up the assassination plans. Dream up

(separable) to think of (something new)

The CIA and the KGB were always dreaming up new ways of keeping tabs on each other.

## Dress up

(separable) to put on formal or very nice clothing

Emebet likes to dress her son up to go to church.

## Drink up

(separable) to finish a drink Bobby drank his juice up and went to

## Drop off

(separable) to unload or deliver (on the way to somewhere else)

If you are going to the store, could you drop me off at Sirgut's house on the way?

(intransitive) to decline (in number);

Towards the end of the school year university enrollment numbers drop off a little.

He always drops off during classes.

## Drown out

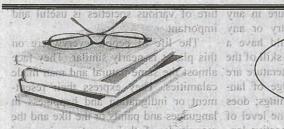
(separable) to make a sound inaudible with a louder sound

Gidey uses his iPod to drown out all of the people's voices around him.

Source: Microsoft Encarta, 2009 ed. Rich McGirr, Effnet. Cambridge Advanced Learner's English



Errors, like straws, upon the surface flow; He who would search for pearls must dive below. John Dryden was slimp sow moles!



eanings of responsibility of comparatists to compare and contrast t

## Book Review

## A Comparative Analysis on "The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born" and "አልወለድም (I Shall Never Be Born)" Fanta Ayalew, Lecturer, SMU

## Introduction

The aim of this paper is to show the similarities and differences that are supposed to be existing between the two novels of the Ghanaian renowned author, Ayi Kwei Armah's "The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born," and that of the Ethiopian locally reputed author, Abbe Gobegna's Amharic novel "አልወሰድም- 'alwoledim' - which literally means 'I shall never be Born'". This comparative analysis tries to give some highlights on the similarities and differences of these novels written by the two authors of differing social, political, geographical, linguistic, psychological, educational/academic and other backgrounds.

With regard to time, these two authors are said to be contemporaries. In light of their literary contributions, they both are the same breeds of the postcolonial Africa wherein the indigenous people of the majority of this continent were exposed to fatal hopelessness due to the negative effects of colonialism and postcolonial indigenous politics. Those effects, which were manifested in various aspects, were felt almost everywhere in Africa. The autochthonic cultures were adulterated; vernacular religious beliefs and traditions were modified or changed; the so called postcolonial period elites who took over the political seats everywhere were selfish and blind obedient of their former colonial masters; and due to all these and other concomitant factors the people in Africa were once more exposed to their own 'colonizers' through a new trend called neocolonialism indirectly imposed by the former white colonizers.

The people of Africa, in some instances, like the case of Ethiopia, were forced to suffer from nostalgia to the European colonizers due to the severity of the agony they used to face at home by their own merciless kings and rulers

who reigned upon them after the so called independence.

It was in that period of the postcolonial Africa that few heroes in the realm of literature arose and tried to express their voice in lieu of the majority. There is a saying in Amharic, 'ye'enat hod zingurgur new', which literally means son. Our common sense has it as well the skin of zebra]". This is to mean that a mother gives birth to persons whose behavior is different; one evil the other that we obtain how two or more pergood, one greedy the other generous, sons/things are similar or different one one hero the other gutless, etc.

In this regard, among those African children who shouted to the brim to get literature we mean, in short, it is a their voices heard among the peace loving people of the world are the ones mentioned in this small paper, Abbe Gubegna of Ethiopia and Ayi Kwei Armah of Ghana. Be'alu Girma of Ethiopia (who is believed to have lost his life by the Dergue Regime for the love he had to unadulterated literature), Alex La Guma of South Africa, James Ngugi Wa Thiong'o of Kenya, Chinua Achebe and Wole Soyinka of Nigeria are also among the few who fought the fight of the people with sole help of their pens and high spirit which did even despise death itself. Intimidation, killing, exile, and all sort of suffering which those/these weeds of history, the usurpers, posed to dishearten and stop the literary works of Africa's writers didn't work that much, though we lost many a great personalities like that of Be'alu Girma of Ethiopia who was mysteriously killed in the previous regime of Ethiopia some 30 years back.

It goes also without saying that many more authors and journalists have been and still are victims of despots all over the world due to their attempt to freely express their ideas in speech or writing.

Comparative Literature Analysis in Brief

Normally, any English dictionary has it that 'compare' means 'examine differences' (Cambridge Adv. Learner's Dictionary) and/or 'examine people or things for similarities' (Microsoft Encarta Dictionary) and hence this word needs at least two things for compari-"The womb of a mother is spotty. [as is that when comparing things we can also examine differences, not only similarities as such; it is through comparison to the other.

> Therefore, when we say comparative "study of literature across different times and cultures," and its programs as literature studies in universities and colleges of various institutions in the world "are interdisciplinary, but stress language skills and critical theory." In addition, "The academic discipline of Comparative Literature practices literary criticism on works written in different languages and/or coming from different cultures. Other types of art may also be compared, especially if they, like opera or film, have a written aspect. (http://www.dartmouth.edu/reg/courses/ desc/colt.html/)

> Moreover, answers.com defines it that Comparative Literature (aka Comp Lit) is, the combined study of similar literary works written in different languages, which stresses the points of connection between literary products of two or more cultures, as distinct from the sometimes narrow and exclusive perspective of English Literature or similar approaches based on one national canon. Advocates of comparative literature maintain that there is, despite the obvious disadvantages, much to be gained from studying literary works in translation.

disciplinary field whose practitioners genre, be it drama or poetry or any study literature across national borders, other, that practitioner should have a across genres, across boundaries between literature and the other arts (music, painting, dance, film, etc.), across disciplines (literature and psychology, philosophy, science, history, communication in those respective lanarchitecture, sociology, politics, etc.). literature is the study of "literature without borders." Scholarship in Compara- denotative and connotative meanings of tive Literature includes, for example, studying literacy and social status in the ion, the culture, the history, etc. of those Americas, studying medieval epic and countries whose literary pieces are to be romance, studying the links of literature compared and get analyzed? By and to folklore and mythology, studying different parts of the world, asking fun- work before s/he checks his/her capacdamental questions about definitions of ity in regard to the points mentioned literature itself..(ibid)

coming into being and effect of com- ture needs a high level of precaution as parative literature, the aforementioned answers.com has to say the following: source states that "One of the first to The interdisciplinary nature of the same of anticipate the study of Comparative field means that comparatists typically Literature was Johann Wolfgang von exhibit some acquaintance with transla-Goethe. In the early 19th century, Goethe promulgated the idea of Weltliteratur, or World Literature, though he history. As a result, comparative literadidn't follow up with any comprehen- ture programs within universities may sive critical work on the subject."(ibid) be designed by scholars drawn from To mention just few others, Hugo several such departments. This eclecti-Meltzl de Lomnitz, H.M Posnett, Alexander Veselovsky, and Viktor Zhirmunsky are prominently cited by many as pioneers of comparative literature or that comparatists too easily fall into (Comp Lit).

which Wolfgang and other contempo- tion whether this breadth affects the raries propagated this modern theory of ability of Ph.D.s to find employment in that century, Comparative Literature the highly specialized environment of studies began to develop in universities academia and the career market at large, and colleges worldwide. Primarily, the although such concerns do not seem to 19th century comparatists used to focus be borne out by placement data that on European literature, but as of the shows comparative literature graduates threshold of the 20th century, the scope to be hired at similar or higher rates and domain of comparative studies grew alongside increased Western scholarship about non-Indo-European languages. (ibid)

For a comparative literature to be viably successful and effectively meaningful, it goes without saying that there need to be a commendable knowledge and an admirable command of the languages to be tabled on the itinerary of comparative analysis. For example, if any practitioner wants to carry out a comparative literature analysis of two

Comparative literature is an inter- novels or a work of literature in any ture of various societies is useful and written with. This knowledge of lanthe comparatist understand the level of of speech, axioms, sayings, parables, words, etc.? Does s/he know the religlarge, it is not easy for any comparatist here around. It is because of this that With regard to the origin or the some scholars say comparative litera-

The interdisciplinary nature of the tion studies, sociology, critical theory, cultural studies, religious studies, and cism has led critics (from within and without) to charge that Comparative Literature is insufficiently well-defined, dilettantism, because the scope of their After few decades of the time in work is, of necessity, broad. Some questhan their compeers in (accessed on March 28, 2011)

## The Importance of Comparative Literature

In a certain mode of thought, needless to mention here, there is nothing unimportant. Everything is created for purpose. Though the issue at hand has nothing to do with this notion of the usefulness nature of any being in the cosmos of the universe in which our galaxy is a dot there, we can examine how comparative analysis in the litera-

important.

The life of people everywhere on across time periods, across languages, commanding knowledge and skill of the this planet is nearly similar. They face languages those pieces of literature are almost the same natural and man made calamities. They express their resentguages incorporates many things; does ment or indignation and happiness in languages and paints or the like and the magnitude of their emotions is quasi guages? Can s/he identify or realize all similar. They face bad rulers and good Defined most broadly, comparative the language usage - the idioms, figures rulers; they undergo sufferings and/or delightful moments. Therefore, it is the responsibility of comparatists to compare and contrast the societal life all over the world and create a bridge so that people come to learn that the people of this or that nation do not have a significant difference in humanity and colonial and postcolonial writings in to simply go headlong to the analysis the manifestations thereof. Comparatists play a great role in studying the common characteristics that exist in all oral or written literature of the people of the world and they can realize the source as well as the final goal of humanity is one and the same, though there are linguistic, geographical, technological and some other differences as temporary barriers.

> To the comparatists themselves, this field of literature is vitally important for a number of reasons two of which are the following ones:

> What scholars in Comparative Literature share is a desire to study literature beyond national boundaries and an interest in languages so that they can read foreign texts in their original form. Many comparatists also share the desire to integrate literary experience with other cultural phenomena such as historical change, philosophical concepts, and social movements.

> It is, therefore, worth mentioning that any comparatist can benefit themselves along with many other interested individuals or groups in many ways if they are engaged in the field of comparative literature. Out of those benefits, gaining an access to an exotic knowledge of the skies and the contents within and without, enjoying the funs created by other societies, and serving communities as a means of bridging through literary lubricants are the major ones.

## Abbe's Book

Ethiopia is said to be one of the two countries in Africa which has not been fallen under colonialism. Nevertheless, it is empirical to remember that her people had tasted the effects of colonial invasion for five years before WWII. Historians say that Ethiopia was not under colonialism in its strictest sense due to the fact that her people were fighting the Italian expansionist invaders day and night in those five years, and hence she was rather in a mood of rebellion not in a disposition of submission. Whatsoever the case, we Ethiopians had had that experience of being ruled by colonizers, for a short period of time though.

After the fight for independence was over at around the end of WWII, there was a sort of cultural confusion. The elite who had an exposure to European education and scholastics were in limbo at home being confused by the frustration created by the gap between their new identity and the indigenous one. There was a conflict with respect to the old tradition and culture especially among the so called educated people. Those five years of colonial experience had really devastated many vernacular customs and practices and boosted the consciousness of the youth modern towards gubernatorial styles, for most of them had been abroad for schooling or had at least read books the contents of which were against traditional oppressive monarchial and landlord regimes. It was after this conjuncture in the history of Ethiopia that few enlightened writers came into being and tried their best to awaken the sleeping mass to

monarchy for good. the ordinary Nevertheless, it is pitifully deacon and

Nowadays, we observe 21, 2011) poverty and lack of good 'beautyful'.)

## A Short Biography of Abbe Gobegna

on June 17, 1932. To the reader's surprise, his mother his elder sister. He was three and through this we can of modern marriage.

Abbe attended came to Addis after he Tegadlo', P.10) finished all his religious

Some Background on rise for their freedom though opportunities in various big 'The Savage Girl' and their attempts were in vain at and small churches to serve 'Defiance' that are written in least up until 1974 of the as 'Debtera', a religious English (ibid) great Ethiopian Revolution leader of the praying session that had wiped out the who is more educated than Goliaths, the former King has regrettable that that authentication to compose usurped the people's revolution had been hijacked special hymns and poetic revolution erupted by by the military and wasted poems on the spot at the students and civil servants in after all the sacrifice it middle of a Mass to be 1974, with his bare hands and needed to happen. performed for a special a pen added in fact, Abbe Understandably, it seems that occasion or a holy day. was killed in 1980 by the the dream of those African (Interview with his wife, security of the Dergue writers is not yet fulfilled. Mrs. Desta Shibeshi, March Regime who were sent for

> governance almost in every education making use of his Ethiopia and literature due to corner of the continent. extraordinarily special talent Hence, it is possible to say in the church education and his son, Michael, also "The beautyful ones are not completed his high school believes that Abbe was more yet born," just to borrow within few years. After of political activist than a Armah's fantastic expression completing his high school, of his unbearably hellacious he didn't attend any higher emotions. (By the way, education but by his own Armah's spelling for extra efforts, he was able to 'beautiful' in his title is have a good command of the English language even to the extent of composing two fictional works in this same language. (Michael, Abbe Abbe Gubogna was born Gubegna, interview, March 1. 2011)

> 'Alwoledim' (I Shall was nearly 17 years of age Never Be Born) is one of his when she dies after giving best politically oriented birth two children, Abbe and novels publisehd in 1962 for the first time. But due to the and a half years at that time. fact that it was highly strong We can imagine at what age in censuring the ruling of his mother he was born system of the monarchial hegemony of the time, the envisage also how the book was banned after some marriage custom of the 800 copies were sold out to people of Ethiopia in those the public. Not only banning, old days was terribly the rest of the books along unacceptable in the standards with the sold ones, when it scholarship to the Groton was possible to retrieve them the by tracing the buyers, were traditional schooling of the burnt and Abbe was exiled graduating, he entered church from the first level to inland to lead an atrocious the fifth level, i.e, the final life with much work under he changed from literature to stage. He was said to be the supervision of the Social Science Studies, extraordinarily outstanding in security. (Elias Ayalneh, receiving a BA degree in his religious education. He 'Ye'Abbe Gubegna Yeb'er sociology, with honors.

education from different names and year of entitled 'The Ball', in traditional schools in Gojam, publication, Abbe Gubegna Harvard Advocate. Upon one of the 14 provinces of the has generally 24 fiction and moving to Algeria, Armah country in the those old days. non-fiction works of worked as a translator for the In Addis, he was given job literature two of which are magazine Revolution

After fighting with two priest and Haile Silasie and the latter the the military junta which same mission to eliminate Abbe later joined modern him from the surface of both his political activism. (ibid, novelist.)

## A Short Biography of Ayi Kwei Armah

Ayi Kwei Armah was born in 1939 to Fantespeaking parents in the twin harbor city of Sekondi Takoradi, in western Ghana. On his father's side Armah was descended from a royal family in the Ga tribe. Armah grew up in this British colonial port, in a multilingual environment. In his early education, Armah was admitted at the prestigious Achimota College, a secondary school in Accra; its alumni include Kwame Nkrumah, Ghana's first president, and the writer Kofi Awnoor.

In 1959, Armah went on School in Groton, Massachusetts. After Harvard University, where

While in Harvard, he Needless to mention their published a short story, Africaine. Falling seriously ill, he was life he is to face ahead becomes favor- engagement in the embezzlement via his hospitalized in Algiers and Boston. Armah then returned to Ghana, where he was employed as a scriptwriter for Ghana Television and later taught English at the Navarongo School. Between the years 1967 and 1968, he was editor of Jeune Afrique magazine in Paris. In 1968-70 Armah studied at Columbia University, obtaining his M.F.A. in creative writing.

NOVEMBER

In the 1970s Armah worked as a teacher in East Africa, at the College of National Education, Chamg'omge, Tanzania, and at the National University of Lesotho. He has also lived in Dakar, Senegal from the 1980s and taught at Amherst, and University of Wisconsin at Madison. In in the village of Popenguine, some 70 km from Dakar, he has established his own publishing house, Per Ankh: the African Publication Collective. His first three novels, written during his time in East Africa, were published by Heinemann, a multinational company, with which he had a complex relationship from the beginning.

Armah began his career as a writer in the 1960s. He published poems and short stories in the Ghanaian magazine Okyeame, and in Harper's, The Atlantic Monthly, and New African.

some 33 short stories and novels altogether up until now. According to www.answers.com, Ayi Kwei Armah is and alive now.( http:// www.highbeam.com/doc/1G1-

17380972.html accessed on March 28, llege, a secondary

## The Story of "0 0 0 0 0 0 " ( I Shall not Be Born)

In this novel, there is a woman, a poor woman, just only a pauper living on the streets. She is not married but becomes pregnant from someone she doesn't [want to] recognize him. It is the baby inside her that becomes the major character through out the novel in the first person point of view.

This unnamed baby, fetus in our case, who from the very outset refuses to get born and mix up with his contemporaries, confronts his poor mother saying that he doesn't want to be born unless the worldly conditions are favorably conducive for his upbringing and the consequent earthly able. He strongly argues that the cur- political power. But this man is dedimore comfortable than the real world he rebuffs to come to live with others amongst the community.

After declining to be born for about 42 years, and staying there defiantly in his mother's womb for such a long period of time, saying whatever he wished to say, finally this fetus becomes willing to be born. Even after his and speaks his truths with no restrain. But his unusual behavior ultimately brings his fate to an end under a kangaroo court and he is killed by shooting. As this man was odd through out the novel in all aspects, before the shooting, he begs his killers to allow him to dig his own grave so that they are not going to exploit the cheap labor of poor daily laborers to dig his grave with a cheap wage or remuneration. He was 'kind' to this extent, you see?

## The story of "The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born"

The story of this internationally Ayi Kwei Armah has totally written well known novel is about one nameless Ghanaian railway station traffic controller who represents people who struggle to survive on the menial wage of income they receive. He works at the railway station and leads a hand to mouth economic life. He abhors corruption though he leads a frugal life due to his low income. He is a dedicated employee who avoids any corruption. He vehemently opposes anyone who tries to tempt him to take part in any corruptible acts. This man, called as 'The Man' in the novel, deplores all kinds of corruption and embezzlement even though he knows that his friends become rich overnight via insincere way of wealth accumulation which is the major characteristic of officials in the post colonial Africa, in this specific case Ghana. This character feels that he is the reason for the economic suffering of his family, a wife, Oyo, and three children due to his inthe other hand, he is proud of his decision not to have been involved in that treacherous act of corruption like his schoolmate, Joseph Koomson, who is known for his luxurious life due to his that

rent grotesque setup of the world is cated only to innocence and defies the terribly disgusting. This fetus believes challenges that come from his friends the placenta he is wrapped with in his and the family including from his mom's womb is very much wider and mother-in-law to get him involved in corruption and get rich sooner.

The story shows the two facets of life in Ghana, not only of Ghana, in fact, but that of almost all parts of the postcolonial Africa, for that matter, for they all share the same fate in both cases of the oppressors or the oppressed. On one hand, the poor, the slums, the ghettos, are represented by the protagonist, 'The Man', and on the other hand, the rich, birth, he keeps on his defiance as before the filthy rich, the corruptible, people of the real estates, are represented by Koomson, his classmate. 'The teacher' and 'The Man', who are seen stumbling with their real wage to connect the one end of the month with the other end of the coming month are representatives of the majority of Ghanaians while Koomson and the like along with their loots are representatives of the thieves and the scoundrels who suck the blood of the country and her people to the maximum.

This story, which depicts the postcolonial Ghana in a novel, exposes the public secret that Ghanaian elites have overtaken the white colonizers ruling system along with all the means and mechanisms the white people had been exercising. Finally, a revolution erupts as a solution to the untold suffering of the people in the novel, as it was practically true that there was a revolution in Ghana to depose the then Nkrumah. From bad to worse, after the revolution takes place by the soldiers, the police, the ones who were the major catalysts for the coming into being of the new revolution, get themselves involved in another corruption. A new fatalistic system replaces the former fatalistic system. The novel gets its name here: " The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born," the 'y' letter purposely put for some effect the author wants to convey.

## Some Analysis

These two writers are from two sepaability to involve in corruption. But on rate countries. Their countries are regionally different; one from West Africa, the other from East Africa. Armah is highly educated in terms of modern literary aspects while Abbe didn't get much chance of being

celty of Education, St. Mary's University (SMU)



educated in the strictest sense of modern him literature. Armah has both a BA and an (Wikipedia.com) MA degree in his writing profession. But Orthodox Church.

the strictest sense of comparison.

writing their novels.

#### Theme

The theme of both novels is the same. For an outsider, it seems that they have Characterization copied one from the other. But that is not the .case, though they are contemporaries. The similarity of their theme is resulted from the similarities of the empirical conditions in their respective countries during the time they wrote their novels.

Ghana with a name 'Gold Coast" had been a colony of the UK until her independence in 1957. After her the corruption, but he laments thinking rather symbolic to people who suffer independence, Kwame Nkrumah, who was not as good as his words after independence, was her president. But Not only him, but there are also innocent rather, life was deteriorating from time to time; corruption was in rife, dictatorship was ongoing till that system was deposed by a military coup in 1966. It was this social wave and atrocity by rulers that inspired Armah to write this book. And as a major theme, the novel provides a description of the existential angst of the book's hero who struggles to remain clean when everyone else around

has succumbed to

Abbe had a church education and was a colonial influence for five years from many times but they couldn't implicate high school graduate. But by his own 1935 to 1942. The king had escaped to him to their dirty system. effort to update himself through reading, the UK for fear of his life leaving behind like his contemporary, Paulos Gnogno, his subjects. But after five years, when when he reaches 42, refuses to be born he was able to be miraculously dynamic Ethiopian patriots were nearly to secure individual. Armah has an exposure to victory, the king came through the Sudan live in. This unnamed character. like that outside literature and working and united his force, the military force of Armah's 'The Man', speaks whatever experience but Abbe had mainly he received from Britain in her colonies he feels understanding that no one can Ethiopian traditional experience and of Egypt and Sudan, with that of the get him out as long as he is inside his liturgical knowledge of the Ethiopian patriots and finally defeated colonialists. mother's womb. He opposes every social After the king was reinstated to his practice that doesn't help the majority With respect to language and throne, a new type of tyranny and civilization, both writers differ in many corruptible system was put in place until ways. Due to colonial pressure, Armah it was toppled again by public uprising has an opportunity to speak some foreign in 1974. As a matter of fact, the military languages in addition to his own native coups of some African and other similar this book. But after his birth, and when it one while Abbe used to speak the old countries of despotic rulers had the same is possible for the security to arrest him: Ethiopian church language, Ge'ez, and chance of replacing one evil system with the court process begins and finally he is Amharic with which he might have not another equally evil or at times even executed. But the relief he gets is bright. got extraordinary exotic knowledge from more malicious system of government. internationally renowned authors. (Elias Ayalneh, op.cit. p.57) It is this due to his free speech about the evil Therefore, it could be unfair if one rotten time of the monarchy and that of doings of evil leaders and dirty political compares the works of these writers in the military which sued later that had systems. inspired Abbe to write this novel to Nevertheless, since both writers mean every political system is likely to have nearly the same experience with be corrupt and intrinsically tyrant. The regard to both the colonial invaders and theme of this Amharic novel is hence to neocolonial vernacular oppressors, it is depict the struggle of the novel's hero, possible to see some similarities and like that of Armah's 'the man', while differences as well in their manner of trying his level best to avoid being a member of an ugliest social and political system which was rotten by corruption and social injustice.

Armah's major character is not explained in any name. The protagonist, known as 'The Man', goes as strong as ever until the climax. He lives in novels like Armah's or Abbe's do not poverty. He gets some 'opportunities' to seem to be time bound. They work get involved in corruption but he doesn't him continuously to do so. He never books of George Orwell, specifically regrets for his being unable to involve in 'The Animal Farm' and '1984'. They are that he is not able to properly support his under the same yoke of suppression from five family members, including himself. their despotic rulers. difficult life in Ghana unlike those rotten political systems in both regimes country

'rot'. free. He speaks freely what he feels. His freedom of conscience comes from his Likewise, in Ethiopia, there was being free of corruption. He was tempted

> Abbe's baby character, later born arguing that the world is not suitable to gain any upheaval in life. There are no other significant characters in this novel. We remain passive guests to listen the grudges of this baby if we happen to read And it gives the reader a sort of relief

### Setting

Time wise, the setting of Armah's novel covers the time from 1965 to 1966 during which the old regime of Kwame Nkrumah was toppled by a military coup. Moreover, it covers the pre and postcolonial era. During that time, Nkrumah was encouraged by the colonizers to serve them as a gobetween to freely get any raw material for their industries and factories. With respect to place, the story of the novel takes place in a coastal city of Ghana called Sekondi Takoradi. Nevertheless, whenever there is tyranny in any make use of them even if his wife tempts historical conjuncture like the fantastic

In terms of time, the setting of his presidency had not changed the life and incorruptible citizens, like the Abbe's novel is the same as the setting of the people into a better direction, teacher, though this guy, the teacher, of Armah's. The difference is Nkrumah doesn't seem to have an access to was the 'President' of Ghana while Haile corruption, unless he sells chalks and Silasie was the 'Emperor' of Ethiopia. dusters or the blackboard, which is The rest, the military stuff and the totally unviable. The major character corruption, the despotism, the poverty passes the 'exam' posed by the thereof, were similar in both countries. Therefore, the setting covers particularly many who become accomplices to the the two postcolonial governments of the with an extension of of the postcolonial period. 'The man' is applicability to same events any time in any future.



#### Point of View

The point of view of a literary work is the perspective from which the reader views the action and characters. The three major types of point of view in novels are omniscient (all-knowing narrator outside the story itself), firstperson (observations of a character who narrates the story), and third-personlimited (outside narration focusing on one character's observations). (Microsoft Encarta, 2009)

In light of this, the point of view from which the story of "The Beautyful Ones Are Not yet Born" narrated is the third person limited while Abbe Gubegna in his novel uses the first person point of view through out this piece of creative writing. In terms of credibility, that of Armah's seems to grip the attention of readers, for it most often uses the third person, while the character in Abbe's novel is less credible due to the point of view it employs. This is due to the fact that first person narration usually faces some challenges from readers. instance, it is better to trust the narration. "He is truthful person," than "I am truthful person." This is just an example we can mention with respect the point of views under discussion.

The plot of a novel is the narrative and thematic development of the storythat is, what happens and what these events mean. English novelist E. M. Forster, author of works such as A Room whom he was belligerently opposing his with a View (1908) and Howards End (1910), referred to the plot as a "narrative of events, the emphasis falling on causality." By this statement, he meant that plot is a series of events that depend on one another, not a sequence of unrelated episodes.(ibid)

' A story of a novel gets its flesh when and if the author is capable of designing a good and gripping plot that creates suspense in readers. A novel with poorly presented plot is likely to be quit the necessary knowledge in literary creative work.

approached with a bribe; when he culture, can't help feeling guilty despite his like. innocence. The novel expresses the

frustration many citizens of the newlythe book.

She provokes him to let her free but he people. refuses saving that she was to blame for he continues his unrestrained expression of his feelings in what come may manner. Finally, the conflict gets high and he is killed by the ones whom he was afraid of before birth and because of mother not to be born.

#### Conclusion

"The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born'. hence, "1 Shall Never Be Born!"

Characterization

An attempt has been made here above to show some literary connection between two African novels. one from Ethiopia written in the official language of the country, Amharic, and the other from Ghana written in English.

Both Ethiopia and Ghana are by readers even before perusing some countries of Africa found in the east and pages ahead. Therefore, an author with west of the continent respectively. Due to their geographical location, they have a works should give special focus to their difference of three hours with reference plot when writing a novel or any piece of to GMT, for Ghana is found perpendicular to Greenwich, some 45 The unnamed protagonist of degree latitudes afar. Apart from this Armah's first novel, referred to as "the natural difference, they have also some man" works at a railway station and is other differences such as language. colonial experience, refuses, his wife becomes furious and he psychological makeup, economy and the

Nonetheless, despite all these and other independent states in Africa felt after differences, both countries have some attaining political independence. Many things in common. They both had been African states like Ghana followed victims of colonial invasion; Ghana by similar paths in which corruption and the UK, Ethiopia by Italy, though for a short greed of African elites became rampant period of time and in fierce struggle for here and there. Corruption in turn oozed independence. In differing circumstances, down to the rest of society and the 'rot' both had been occupied for a certain that characterized post-independent period of time. The people of both Ghana, Ethiopia or any other similar countries have been suffering under global nation for that matter, in the last untold suppression by their own children years of Nkrumah is a dominant theme in who took over political power from their masters of the colonial invaders and these The case of our poor protagonist in stooges of African despots have been Abbe's novel is also similar with that of impoverishing the majority of the people Armah's. He is a victim of the notion that while they themselves have been his country is spoilt by corruption and climbing up to the tower of wealth and decides that it is not worth coming to power. Both countries have had writers Ethiopia as a new citizen. His decision of social realism and political activism not to be born highly worries his mother who have been struggling for the and they get into harsh quarrel at times. economic and political freedom of the

It is to show these similarities and the pregnancy which was done out of his differences in literature that the title to free will to come and suffer. He asks her this paper was selected. In light of this, to fulfill all what he needs when he is an effort has been made in this paper to born if she wants him to leave her free. see how these two writers of various Their conflict gets a pause when he culture and language have exhibited finally becomes kind to get born at the nearly the same social issue of age of 42. But as soon as he was born, he corruptible and spoilt gubernatorial was accused of what he has been saying system of their respective nations. The inside his mother's womb. Nevertheless, similarity of the novels begins at 'the gate', just when we see their titles: And we can blend them to give us one 'original' idea of - " The Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born', hence, " I Shall Never Be Born!" " Theme

# References non died to small and

Answers.com

Armah, Ayi Kwei . (1968) The Beautyful Ones
Are Not Yet Born.

Cambridge Advanced Learners Dictionary Candy Dawson Boyd et al. (1997). Spotlight on Literature. Bronze Level, Macmillan MacGrow-Hill, New york

Microsoft Encarta, 2009

Microsoft Encarta dictionary

http://www.ehow.com/how\_6401659\_writecomparative-book-report.html

http://www.suite101.com/content/what-iscomparative-literature-a176465

http://www.dartmouth.edu/~reg/courses/desc/ colt.html

http://www.answers.com/topic/comparativeliterature-2

http://www.highbeam.com/doc/1G1-17380972.html of the people into

Wikimedia.com

Interview with Michael A. Gobegna. (Marci. 30/2011, Mob. 0911-55-62-41) Interview with Ms Desta Shibeshi, wife of

Abbe Gubegna( now a wife of another husband) (March 27, 2011, Tel. 0115-52-17-00)

አቤ ንብኛ፤ (1966<u>አ.አ.አ.)፤</u> አልወለደ:90 : ትንግኤ ዘንብኤ ማተማያ ቤት ኤልደስ አያልነህ፣ (2001እ.አ.አ)፣ የአቤ ንብኛ ብዕራዊ ተጋድሎ፣ ሁለተኛ ዕትም፣

Faculty of Education, St. Mary's University (SMU)

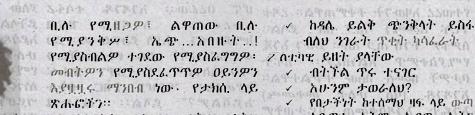
BI-ANNUAL BULLETIN

From Sha OPPRINT CO CAAS TO ASKO

如此所不不 一方是而予如



# አፍ መሸበቢያ - የታክሲ ላይ ጽሑፎች



በየታክሲው ሲንቡ ሁለት፣ ሦስትና ከዛ በላይ የሚነበብ አያጡም። አርግጥ ነው ሁሉም ጽሑፍት አንድ ዓይነት ይዘት - የላቸውም፡፡ አንዳንዶቹ / ጭቅጭቅ የሰላም እና የጊዜ የማስታወቂያ ጽሑፎች ሲሆኑ (በዚህ ጦርነት ነው ላይ አነሳሳቸውም) ሌሎች / አባክም የምላስዎን ሞባይል አፍንተተ? የታክሲ ጣጣ ዓይማኖታዊ፤ ማህበራዊ፤ ኢኮኖሚያዊና ያጥፉልን አጋጥሟችንል? እንዳው እንዲህ ስል ፖለቲካዊ ይዘት አሏቸው። አስቲ 🗸 መብትህን የምታውቀው ታክሲ

ሁለት ደስ ይበለው የአጠረም የአጠረ ይመስለዋል ቀላ ለእው

ይኃብዛል

914 Ph. 1:03 000 A Allo

ዝም ብለህ የራስህን ታሮ ታር

ያጠፉል ሞቅ ያለ ጭቅጭቅ ሲያምርት

/ ምቀኛና ቅንደብ አደደማም

S ACT TO CONTACT PRINTED AND A PART HOLD WHAT AND AND AND A PART HOLD WHAT AND AND A PART HOLD WHAT AND A PART HOL

አ*ሁን*ም ታወራ<mark>ለ</mark>ህ? የበታችነት ክተሰማህ ዛፍ ላይ ውጣ

ሰይጣን አቅም ሲያጣ ሴትን ይልካል። አንቺም......ነሽ 7780?

ይቻላል...የታክሲ ላይ ጽሑፎትን ማለቴ 🗸 ልባች ሁ አይ ታ ወክ አንድምታቸው ለተሳፋሪዎች ነው። ታዲያ አሱ ምን ጣጣ አሰው ? በአግዚአብሔር አመካ ማስጠንቀቂያ፣ ለሹፌሮችና ረዳቶች የ ስ ..... ? ይ ቭ ው ሎ / አየሱስ የድናል መሬ ንጫ ይመስላሉ ፡፡ አስተ: የውስ.... / አባህ ወክል ሃይማኖታዊ ይዘት ካላቸው አንዱን እንግዲያውስ.... ለጉዳይዎ ማፍጠኛ እንደው / የጌታ ፊቃድ ይሁን ብለን ዝም ለአብነት እንመልክት፡፡ አንዲት 3ደናዬ ታክሲው ተሻሰኝ ብለው ተመቻችተው አልን እንደነገረችኝ፣ ታክሲው እስኪ.ሞሳ ቁጭ ሲሉ.... የምን ቁጭ ቁጢጥ ሲሉ አስትወጣ ጸልይ ስትደርስ ስትጠብቅ ቆይታ ለመንቀናቀስ ሲዘጋጁ፡ መሪውን ይዞ ወደፊት ወደጎላ የሚያሽከረክረው ወርዶ ሴላ ጉንጨ ረው ወርዶ ሌላ *ጉን*ጩ Իወጠረ ወጠምሻ ሽ*ኤር* አናም ነፍስን ከ*ሥጋ* በጫት የተወጠረ ተቀየረ። አያላቀቀ። ክፋት አየናጠ ላይ ታች አያናወጣቸው ሲጓዙ ዐይኗን በጭንቀት ወደ ሽፌሩ ለቀጣጫ ማንከራተተ። 20.5 64 ለ64 XIS TEN 1-11 ብሏል - *"መን*ንድህን ለእግዚ<u>አብሔር</u> አደራ ስጥ" የሚልት ለካ አስቀድሞ ሲያስጠነቅቀን ኖሯል! የአንዳንይ ሽፌር ባሕርይ እንግዲህ እንዲህ ነው ። ይህት በኋላ፣ የኋላ ወንበር ላይ በበሩ አቅጣጫ 💈 🗸 ጭቅጭቅ የባለንዳዮችን ጊዜ እህቱ እንደነገረችኝ፤ ጽሑፉ ለንሰሃ በር ክፋት ሆነላት። "አ... ጌታ ሆይ፣ ክልጅነት አስከ ዕውቀት የሠራሁትን ይቅር በለኝ..." ኅሊናዎን አንድ አፍታ 271 he C70 97 19 19 10 11



ሥራዎች ሕስኪያልቀ።

አኔ የምለው....ታክሲ ውስጥ ሲ*ገ*ቡ 🗸 መንገድህን ለእግዚአብሔር አደራ 🗸 በፍየል ዘመን በግ አትሁን ያለውን ጣጣ....ጣጣቴም ማስት ተለስጥ መተለተያ ያለ ተመለፈ የ እንዚህ ጽሑፎች ተቃዲያ

"እናት ጠጋ ይበሉ"፣ አባት ያስንዒት…" አ**መስግን** ተብለው ላይዎ ላይ አንድ ሽህም ዘፍ! ኢኮኖሚያዊ ይዘት ያላቸው ይልብዎታል። ተናጋሪ ከሆኑ ለስድቡ 💎 ጉሮና ታክሲ መቼም አይሞላም የመልስ ምት እየሰጡ ወይ አሰንራው ነተለ በንተሳሰብስ? ወይ ተሸንራው መውረጃ ቦታዎ ሲደርሱ 💎 የማያልፍለት ደሀ ሀብታም ይወርዳሉ፤ ካልሆኑ፣ መብተዎ ተገፎ አርስዎም እንደ አልባሌ ዕቃ ተወሽቀው ማኅበራዊ ደበት ያላቸው "ሩቅ ባይሆን አግሬ በተሻለኝ...." አደለ 💛 🍑ን አንጂ ቀንቀን አትሁን 🤊 አያን ረመረሙ ወዳሰበብ በውስጥዎ *እያጉረመረሙ* ወዳሰቡት / ይገርማል ሰውና ዐመሱ መድረስ ነው፡፡፡ የረዳቱን ዓርግብግቢት ፤ ዘም ብለው ካሱተዋሱ ምላስ ማን ይችላል?የሆነው ሆኖ ወደ ዋና ወኔ ስንባልዎ፡ ወደ ታክሲ ከነበ-ተቀመጡ እንበል (ለመንርመም የተሻለ ስለሆነ) እና በዐይንዎ የታክሲውን ዙሪያ ገባ ይቃኛሉ። አርስም <del>መ</del>ብጥ አንዳሉ ፡፡ ፡፡ ፡፡ አንበሳ አለልዎት በቀፋፊንቱ ጭብጥ የሚያደርግ፣ ልናገር

ታክሲው መደበኛ በታውን ሲይዝ ይህን ብያለሁ። አስታወሰኝ" ዓይነት በማንበብዎ ፌታ ይላሉ። ማን ሕንደው ስንመለከት። አንድ መምሀር ካለኝ ብነሳ አልነበረምን? እንደዚህ ዕቃ ይጫን ሰው ይጫን ቁብ አወዳለሁ፡- ገነናብ በመሆኑ ታክሲዎች መልክተኛ አደረጓትሳ ታዳይ? 7. 6. C on on may to አይጠቅምም መለጠፋቸው 7-11-11:

ፖለቲካዊ ይዘት ያላቸውን ደግሞ ይደርሳል፡፡ ሁለተኛው ላሳይዎ ፤ የታክሲው ወንበሮች ጠበብ በሃይማኖታዊና በሚይዘው ቦታ፣ በሞን አንድ ወኔ.ርሬ.ር ከአርባ ሣንቲም የሆነውን መንገድ 2 "የቤትህን አመል እዛው" የተወረረ አዛውንት ተቀምጠዋል። ረዳቱ ሆኖ ወረፊው። ነርና ለመጫን "ጠጋ በለ" ደላል። ስዎቹም ትንሽ ጠጋ አሉ። ይሁን እንጂ አልነበረም። ክፍት ቦታዎች በሙሉ በሰው ተሞልተዋል። (n) U.A.t. முடிமுவ) ባይታወቅም አንዳስቀመጠ 84 A :: +14.60 10 "ሕንሂድ...!"ይላል ፡፡ ረዳቱ "ቦታ አለ" በማለት ከአዛውንቱ ጋር ይነታረካል። "9"10. 487.? 778 ሲጀመር ቦታው ለሁለት አንጂ ለሦስተ አይደለም። አለመጠጋተም አሳቸው" አሰቸው። ረዳቱ የስድብ ናዳውን ጀመረ። አተ ቡፌር 412 የተንጠለጠለውን ተመልከቺ "እባክዎ የምሳስ ሞባይሎን ያጥፉልን"። ማጥፋት ያለባት እሷ ናት ወይስ ረዳቱ?! ይህ ጽሑፍ የማይነባው ላይ እየተሰነቀረ አፍ መሸበቢያ ይሁን? መብታችን ነው አንተ? አፍህን 112.....አሽ? ወ.ዘ.ተ አየተጣው መንግ ነው ፡፡፡ የሚገርመው፤ ሰው አለመተባበሩ...:፡ መብትህን እንዲያው ማን ይሙት ዓመታክሲው፡ የምታወቀው ታክሲ ውስጥ ብቻ ነው? ተብሎም ተጽፏልና። አፍ መሸበቢያ።

ሴሳው "በፍየል ዘመን በ**ግ** አትሁን " የሚል የተለጠፈበት ታክሲ አይቻለሁ። 38.54 8.0 075 834 አክብሮ ያንለማላል፣ ተብሎ አይጠበቅም ስንት ጊዜ ጉቦ ውጥቶ ይሆን...? ሙስና ይከበር ያለ አይመስልዎትም? እኔ

ጠፍተዋል። ሁለት ታክሲ ማቀራረጥ መንገድ 3 ብር ክፍለ ለቀጣዩ ታክሲ ክሁሉም ሌሎን<sup>-</sup> አንዳንዱ አ7. ८ መ ८ መ ፤ **አንዳንዱ** መምህር አናት ላይ የተሰጠራችውን ሁሉም በየቤቱ አስቀምጠ አይሻልም?" 8.16: ካልክፌለክ D. 4.8 ... ‹ብንተላስብስ› ነበር።" ሲል በንዴት ልኩን ነገረው። ካልተሳነን በቀር እንጠቀምባቸዋለን። መተሳሰብ አንዴተ ይሆን? የኑሮ ውድነትንም እንዲያስታውሱ የሚያደርግ ጽሑፍም ተለጥሮ እናያለን፣ ለምሳሌ "ነ-ሮና ታ-ክሲ መቼም አይሞላም" f=7,61..

በማኅበራዊ ጉዳይ ሴት ጉልህ ሥፍራ እንዳላት ይታወቃል። በታክሲ ጽሑፎች ላይ የተሳለችውን ግን እንየው hade sat Title sat ብለህ ንገራት ጥቂት 446.67: የአስተሳሰብ ጥበት አጋጥምት ነው? ወደስ ውናሪቷ በትርፍ የሚያጋብለውን አሳጥቶት ነው እንዲህ ያለ ሴትን በፆታዋ የሚተነኩስ ጽሑፍ የለጠራው? ሕግ አስከባሪ ወይም የሴቶችን መብት አስጠባቂ አካልስ አሳየውም ይሆን? ሴሳው "ሰይጣን አቅም ሲያጣ ሴትን ይልካል - አንቺም.... ነሽ እንደ.?" የሚለው ነው። አሁን አሁን ቀሬ እንጂ

(ክልቀረ ይን እንዲ?!) ራሳቸው የፊት ማኅበራዊና ኢኮኖሚያዊ ይዘቶችን በር ከፍተው የሚያስንቡት ሴቶችን 90700

"ዝም ብለህ የራስህን ነ-ሮ ነ-ር" ማድ ስለሆነበት 2 ብር h70 የሆነውን የተሰጠፉበት ታክሲም ስላለ hሁሉም 119 ብሎ መኖር አይሻል ታክሲ ይሆን? አዎ፣ አንጉል ጽሑፎች እየተሰጣጡ በባዶ ሜዳ ከመነታረክ ይህ ያሉ ናቸው አሉ። አናም ሁለት ሰው ተሰጣጥፎ አሽብርቋል። የአንድ ብር ሳይሻል አይቀርም እሳስሁ። ብንናገርም ያሉ፣ ካጠባባቸው ፀንራቸው በሽበት ብር ሲሆን ይችላል ብሎ ሲያስብ 3 ብር ጽሑፍ ለሁላችንም ያራጥበናል - ልብ ተሳፋሪ ያለው ልብ ብሎ ተግባራዊ ሊያደርገው ዝናብ ይችላል፤ በዚህም ይጠቀምበታል እንጂ ከሚደበድበን... አያለ ይከፍል ነባ። ይህ አይጎዳበትም። የቤትን ዐመል በርግጥም "ብን. አላአብአን" የመትለዋን ጽሑፍ የሚጣላር የሚመቃጨቅ ባልነበረ። አያመላከተ "ባይሆን 2ብር ብትሉ ለነንሩ የታክሲ ፈዳትና ከፌርች ብቻ "ጠንድጣ ሣይሆነ አንዳንድ ተሳፋሪም ከምንትሱ ሥራዬን የተጣላ እንደሚባለው የቤቱን ኮተት ልስራበት !"በማለት ረዳቱ ደነፋ። ታክሲው ውስጥ ሲያራግና ይልልጋልና ከተሳፋሪዎች አንዱ "እዛ የሰጠፍከውን ጥሩ ምግባር እንድንይዝ የሚመክሩ ከምትለው ደጋግ ጽሑፎች ታክሲ ውስጥ ብቻ "ብናግበሰብስሰ" ብትል አይቀልም? ያኔ ሣይን ሕዝብ በሚበዛባቸው ሥናራዎች ቀርጣችንን አውቀን እንክፍል መሰጠፋቸው አይክፋምው። ማንበብ

> በጥቅሱ የታክሲ ላይ ጽሑፎችን ስንመለከታቸው በአብዛኛው ተኮር፣ PA-6.CS 447-3 ያማከሱ ናቸው ማለት ይቻላል። በነሱ ተግባራዊነት የሚሳድላቸውን ምክሮች ለጥሬው ስናይ እናዝናለን። ከነዚህ ጽሑፎች ውስጥ አንዳንዱን 899.871993 የሚያበሳጭ ሰብዘ ሃን ያለመናገር ልጓሞች ናቸው። ተገልጋዩ ማህበረሰብ ከእነርስ ሥር እንደሆኑ የሚጠቀሙ መጨቀና ጽሑፎች ናቸው Leah. U.A. 007789 አንዳንዶች ታክሲ ላይ የተሰጠፊውንና በጣም የወደድኩትን ጥቅስ ልሰናበት ። "ስትወጣ ጸልይ፣ ስትደርስ

> > The Till The

The right to a quality education is, I believe, the perfect path to bridge the gap between different cultures and to reconcile various civilizations. Without such a right, the values of liberty, justice and equality will have no meaning. Ignorance is by far the biggest danger and threat to humankind.

Mozah bint Nasser Al Missned

# የሄማል ክርስትናን እንደ ኮሜዲ

ስላቦይ ገርገናክ እንደጸፈው ማርቀስ ኃይሌ - ቅድስት ማርያም ዩኒቨርስቲ–አንደተረጎመው

መቀረጥ ስሜት ከመግስጽ ሲያግዳቸው ጠየቀች፦ ሕዚህ ምን ታደር ጋስህ፤ ክፍተተ ሙሉ በሙሉ ዝግ ይሆናል። አንደማይጉልና ሁሉም መሞታቸው ባለቤቴ ማዬ የት ሄደ? በዕፍረት በክርስቶስም የምናንንው እንደሆነ በማወቃቸው መሆኑን የተሸማቀቀው ሀሶም መሰሰ፦ በር ላይ ተመሣሣይ ሁኔታን ነው። ክርስቶስ ይነግረዋል። በሽተናውም ሰጠቅ ነው፤ ተሰልራው ከሚጠብቁ ተረኞች በፊት እንደነበሩ የጣዖት አምልኮቶች

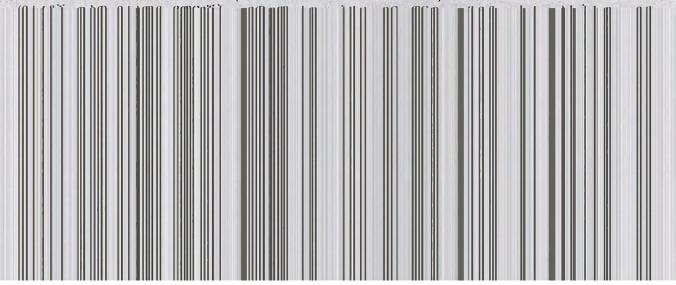
ያነበበ ወይም የሰማ የሚያጣጥመው በ"አውነተ?" ይላል ዶክተሩ (እንደ ፍቅር፣ ጥላቻ፣ አመክንዮ) ሄግላዊ አስተሳሰብ የመጨረሻው በአግራሞት፤ "የቅገናቱን ትርጉም የሚቆም አይደለም። ይህ ተራ ምንዱብ የቀልዱ አቅጣጫ አቀያየር ሲሆን፣ በደንብ ለመረዳት እንድችል አስከ, በምን ለው (ክርስቶስ) እግዚአብሔር ነው በቢህም የግለሰቡ የግል አስተሳሰብ ዓይነት ሁኔታ ውስጥ ስትሆን ነው ስንልም ክርስቶስ ከእግዚአብሔርነቱ (ሳብጀክቲቪቲ) አርባና-ቢስ መሆኑና የ'ነዚህ የሌሎ ሰዎችን ድምጽ በተለዩ ስው ነውም እያልን አይደለም፤ ራሱ መጠቃለሱን ነው።

(ዜግልያን ትራያድ) የመጀመሪያው ለው ጋር ነው ሕንዴ? የቅርብ ጊዜ የቦስኒያ ቀልድ ነው። ፌታ (የምንዱባን ሰውና

ስያሜ (ተርም) እንደሆነ አንጠርጥርና ምንም እንካን ኪርከርጋርድ ያዙት ለማለት አይደለም። ሁለት እንበል። በመደመሪያው ቀልድ የሄግል ዋነና ተቃናቃኝ ቢሆንም፣ "እግዚለብሔር ይክውላቸው" የሚል ላይ ያየነው አራሱን የተለየ አድርም ብዙ ጊዜ - እንደሚያጋጥመው ነው። ይሁንና ዘኮሜዲ ውስጥ ተዋናዩ ያየው አካል በስብስቡ ውስጥ ሲጠቃለል ቅርበታቸውን በክርስተስ አስቂኝነት ላይ ግለሰብ ከሚጫወተው ገፀ-ባሕርይ ጋር ስላየን አሁን ደግሞ የዚህን ተቃርኖ እናየዋለን። ለመሆኑ ከ"መወለድ" በላይ ያለው ግጥምጥሞሽ ለውዬው እራሱን (ኔጌሽን) እንጠብቅ፤ በዚህም አንዱን አስቂኝ የሆነ ምን ነገር አለ። በመድረክ ላይ ተጫወተ አራሱን ብቻ ከስብስቡ ለይተን እናወጣለን። ነንሩ የሚያጃጀለው ነገር የተንሽና የትልቁ በትክክል ሆኖ በመድረክ ላይ አየነው

ቀርተዋል። እነዚህን ተጠራጣሪዎች ቀልዱ ያልገባቸው ክርስተያኖት ልንሳቸው እንቶሳስን። ለዚህም ነው የሚል 2ብሰን ‹ፓሽን አፍ ክራይስት› ፊልም አስቂችን ጉዳይ ባለማካተቱ በመጨረሻ ኢ-ክርስያሳዊ ፊልም ከመሆን ያሳስፈው። አንደ ታሳቁ ፈሳስፋ በአንድ ተልቀና ብቡ አልጋዎች ይመክራታል። በአልጋዋ አጠንብ አንድ እንደ ዜግል ከሆነ ከተራዲዲ ወደ ሆስፒታል ክፍል ውስጥ ባለ ብዙ ሻማ አምፖል አስቀምጣ፣ ከሜዲ በሚወስደው መንገድ መንገ፤ የጣገኝ አንድ በሽተኛ ሀኪሙ አብረውት ወሲብ መፈፀም በደከጣት ጊዜ ያለው ትልቅ ጥቀም የውክልናዊ ያሉ በሽተኞች በሚያሰሙት የማያቋርጥ እንድታበራውና ማዬም በድንጋዉ ተማዳሮቶችን ሙሉ በሙሉ ሲያሸንፍ ጩኸትና ልቅሶ ሲያብድ እንደደረሰ ከንባበት ጥልቅ ስሜት እንደሚወጣ መቻሉ ነው። በተራ<u>ጂዲ ላይ የም</u>ናየው በማድረግ፣ የው በሽተኛን በዚህ ሁኔታ ከረጅም በዓታት ወሲብ በኃላ በመወከል የመጫወት ጉዳይ በኮሜዲ ውስጥ ካሉ ምንም ማድረግ የተባለቸውን አደረገት። የባልዋን ጓደኛ ላይ ግለሰቡ በራሱ ገፀ-ባሕርይውን አንደጣይቻል፣ ጣንም ይህን የተስፋ- የሀሶን ፊት ታያለች። በመገረም ሀሶን በቀጥታ ይሆናል። በቢህም የውክልናው

በጣድረግ፦ "ቅይ ታዲያ ለምን ለንዚህ ንንዘብ እየተቀበለ።ወደ ሶስተኛው ቀልድ አንድ ነገር ኃይል ወይም መርህ ሲሞቱ ያሉ ሰዎች ሌላ ክፍል ስንቀጥል፤ ወሰን-የለሽ ብያኔ የሚወክል ሳይሆን ልክ እንደ አንድ አልተዘ*ጋ*ጀም?" በማለት ሲጠይቅ፡ (ኢንፋይናይት ጃድ*መንተ*) የሚባለው፣ ምንዱብ ሰው (ክርስቶስ) በቀጥታ ዶክተሩም ቀስል ባለና በተፈ*ጋጋ* በተመሳሳይነት የሚመጣ ትልቅ ተቃርኖ አምሳክ ነው። ክርስቶስ ልክ ለምሳሌ መንፈስ፦ "ይሄ እኮ ሲሞቱ ነው። ሰውየው ለሀኪሙ ሁልጊዜ በሂንዹዊዝም እንደምናየው ክሪሽና፣ ያሉ ሰዎች ክፍል ነው።" በማለት በክፍሉ ውስጥ የሌሉ ሰዎችን ድምጽ ሺሽና፥ ሺሹ እንደሚባሉት የተለዩ ይመልሳል። አዚህ ጋ፥ ትንሽ ስለሄግል እንደሚሰጣ በምፊት ይነግረዋል። ሃይጣኖታዊ መርህ ወይም ኃይል ራሱን ያርቅ ከነበረበት ስብስብ ውስጥ የምትሰማው?" ብሎ ይጠይቀዋል፡፡ አርሱ ሰው የሚሆነው እግዚአብሔር ሰውየውም መሰሰ፦ "በአብዛኛው በስልክ እስከሆነ ድረስ ብቻ ነው። የጲላጦስ ሄንላዊ ኮመዲ ላይ ካወራን፣ ስነ*ጋገር* ነው።" ዳሮውንስ ሰዎች "ይህን ሰው ያዙት" (Ecce homo) የመጀመያውን ቀልድ ሄንላዊ ሶስትንት በስልክ ሲኒጋነሩ አጠንባቸው በኣካል ካለ ትዕዛዝ የአምላክንቱ ልዩ መግለጫ ሕንጂ ይህን ተራ ምስኪንና ደካማ ፍጡር የምድር ፈጣሪ) ማስተ ሳይሆን ልክ በሄማሳዊ አስተሳሰብ



በሁለቱ ነገሮች መካከል ውህደት ነው። መፍጠር ሳይሆን ያለውን ክፍተት የበ. በሕግዚኣብሔርና በሰው መካከል ይችላሉ። ንጉሥ ከተማ ውስጥ በምንም ሊወከል የማይችል ነው። ያለው የሚለያቸው ክፍተት ወደ ሲሄድ ሕዝቡ ቢመለከት ‹ተመልከት በተመሣሣይነት የምናንኘው ነገር እግዚኣብሔር ዞሯል። ይህም መንግሥታችን እየተጓዘ ነው› ሊል ንዑህ ልዩነት /pure difference/ በክርስቶስ እና በእግዚኣብሔር አባቱ ይቸላል። በነዚህ ሁሉ ነገሮች ውስጥ ነው። በሁለት ነገሮች መካከል ያለ በተፈጠረ ክፍተት ተገልጿል። እዚህ ግን የትልቁን /Sublime/ ነገር አና ልዩነት ሳይሆን የአንድ ነገር ክራሱ 2 ዋናው (dialectical trick) ከሕግዚኣብሔር የሚሰየን ገፅታ ሲጋልብ ስንል ትልቅና አስቂኝ ነገር የሚታወቀው አባባል እራሱ እኛን ከእግዚአብሔር *ጋር* በአንድ ላይ እየተናንርን ነው። የሚሆነው፡፡ ሰውየው ደደብ ማዋዛዱን ወይም ማጣመሩን ነው። መንግሥት-ንጉበ፡ ፍቅር (ተዳር)- ይመስላል። ወደ ኮሜዲ ስንመለስ ንኘናውን ልጅ፣ የዓለም መንፈስ-ግለሰብ፣ ይሠራል። ይህ ግን ሊያጭበረብርህ ባሕርይ በቀጥታ አናየዋለን። አግዚኣብሔር-ክርስቶስ ሊለያዩ አይንባም። ሰውየው ደደብ ነው። በመታየቱም እራሱ ባሕርይውን አይችሉም ባይባልም ከተጨባጫዊ የተደበቀ ምሥጢር ከመጋረጃው ይጫወተዋል። በከማዳ ውስጥ እውነታነት (Concrete በስተጀርባ ከማማኘት ይልቅ ገገርው ባሕርደ ሙሉ በሙሉ universality) አንባር ትልቅ ትስስር ተመሳሳይ ነገር ስናገኝ አስቂኝ ይቀመጣል። ንገርው ባሕርይ አሳቸው። ከሜዲ የሀፍረት ተቃራኒ ይሆናል። ይህ የልዩነት አጦት ንፁህ ከማለሰቡ ብቸኝነት ጋር መገጣጠም ነው። ሀፍረት ወይም እፍረት አንድ ልዩነት በነገሩና በራሱ መካከል ይታይበታል። በኮሜዲ ውስጥ ረቂቅ ነገር ለመሽፈን ሲጣጣር ኮሜዲ ይፈጥራል። አንደ አንድ ታሪካዊ ገገር ገፅታዎች ስለሚጣጣሉ ይህ በመገላለጥ ይታወቃል። አስቂን ነገር ዘገባ ከሆነ በአንድ የፓሪስ ግድግዳ አስታዊ ኃይል ብቻውን ይቀራል። መንሰጡ ብቻ ሳይሆን የተንሰጠው ላይ የተቀረፀ የዚህ ደግና ሁሉንም ነገር ዕሴቶች ነገር ባዶና የሚያሞኝ መሆኑ ነው። ይነበባል። "እግዚሔብሄር ጥቷል" ማርክስ ወደ አንድ ብቸኛ ቀሪ ኃይል የተገለጠው ነገር የሚደስፈራና ኒቸ። በሚቀጥለው ቀን ሴላ የተቀረፀ ይወስደናል። ይህም ኃይል የሚያስደነግጥ አይደለም። በከሜዲ ጽሑፍ ከሥር ይነበባል። "ኒቼ የአሉታዊነት ኃይል ነው። ሁሉንም ውስጥ ያለው ዋናው አስቂኝ ነገር ሞቷል" እግዚኣብሔር። የዚህ ቀልድ ነገሮች የማጣጣል ኃይል የተሸፈነው ነገር ሲገለጥ የምናገኘው ችግር ምንድን ነው? ለምን በግልጽ በክርስቶስም ያየነው ይህንነ- ነው። ነገር አራሱ ከሽፈነው ነገር ሲመሳሰል የመልስ ምት ሆኖ ይታየናል? ክርስቶስ በምድር ላይ ያሉ ነባር ነገር ነው። ተመሣሣይ ነገር ታህሣስ ምንም አውነትነት የሌለው ጭናን ነገሮችን በማጣጣለና መሆናቸውን በማስረገጡ /አንደ ወቅቱ አርጀንቲናውያን በጊዜው ችግሩ ከዚህ የክፋ ነው። የዐረፍተ የአህይሁድ ሕግጋት የመሣስሉትን/ የነበረውን መንግሥት በመቃወም ነገሩ ግልበጣ የሚያመጣው ቅርፅ የቀረው ብቸኛ ነገር ኃይል አርሱ ወደ አደባባይ የወጡበት ነበር። ላይ ዋናውን ጉዳይ እናገኛስን።

‹ኤስ•ሄ፡ ኤስ•ሄ የመወለድ ምሥጢር በተለያዩ ናቸው። የተቃርኖ ሥልት አስቂችን ነገር መቀራረብ እናያለን። መለየትን እናገኛለን። ለዚህ ነው እኛን ተመልከት የዓለመ መንፈስ ፈረስ በማርክስ ብራዘርስ ከንተ፡ 2001 በቦነስ አይረስ ተፈጽሟል። ግብረንባዊነት ስለሆነ አይደለም። ውስጥ ያለው መሆኑን አሳይቷል። በተለይ ደማሞ የገንዘብ ሚንስትሩን በመክበብ ሕንዓውን 79

የሚካሄደው በዚህ መንንድ ነው። ስለዚህ ብቸኛውና ተጨባጫዊ ኃይል እንደሚያራራርሱ ሲዝቱ ስውየው የሚጋጩ ነገሮችን (ስምሳሌ ተዋናዩ ይሄው ሌሎች ረቂቅ የሆኑ ገገር ያመስጠው የራሱን ማስክ በማጥስቅ ማሰሰበና ገፀ-ባሕሪው) ለማስታረቅ አስተሳሰቦችን የማጣጣሱ አሉታዊነቶ ነበር/ በወቅቱ ሰውየው ላይ ለማሾፍ በሚል ይህ ማለክ በየሰቀ ከመሸጠ-ም የበህ የንገርው ባሕርይና የማለሰቡ በላይ አብዛኛው ሰው አጥልቆት ነበር/ (ግጭት) አንደገና በመድገም ነው። መገጣጠም የተለመደውን በሄግል ። አናም ሰውየው ቢያንስ የገባው ሁለት የሚጋጩ ነገሮች ሲኖሩ ላይ የሚነሱ የሃሣባዊነት ትችቶች አንድ ነገር ነበር "the thing is its ሲታረቁ የሚችሉት በሁለቱ መካከል ውሂ እንደማይቋጥሩ ያሳየናል። own best mask" የአምሳክም ትልቁ ያለውን የሚለያቸው ክፍተት በአንዱ ሄግል ፍፖሊዮን በየና መንገዶች ላይ ተርጉም ይህ ነው። እግዚኣብሔር ውስጥ ሕንዳስ ውስጣዊ ማንነት በፌረስ ሆኖ ሲያየው የዓለም መንፌስ የራሱን ማስክ መልበስ ነበረበት፤ በክርስትና ውስጥ ያለው ነበር። ክርስቲያናዊ አንድምታ የዚህ ፍፁም የሆነ የማይታይ ነገርና የአግዚያብሔርንና የሰው ልጅ ሰንሰጠው ይህ አባባል ግልጽ ነው። ፍውም የሆነ የሚታይ ነገር ትልቁ የሚለያቸው ክፍተት የሚጠፋው ክርስቶስ አራሱ እግዚኣብሔር ነው። ክፍፍል ነው። በሁለቱ መካከል ሁለቱን ባሕርያት ባዋሀደ ኢየሱስ የዓለም ፈጣሪ ልክ አንኦ አንድ ተራ ያለው ልዩነት የቅርፅ ብቻ ነው። ክርስቶስ ሳይሆን በክርስቶስ መሰዋት ስው አዛ ጋር እየሄደ ነው። የዚህ ምክንያቱም ሁ**ለ**ቱም ተመሣሣይ חוויט סטינים ሳማሰበቅታኒ› (አምሳኬ፣ አምሳ ለምን ምሳሌዎች ሲታይ ይችሳል። ወሳጆች እግዚኣብሔር ተልቅ የሆነ የተቃርኖ ተውከኝ)ኝ በሚለው የክርስቶስ ተስፋ ልጆቻቸውን ሲያዩ ‹ተመልከት ስያሜ ነው። እግዚኣብሔር መታየት መቁረጥ ነው። በዚህች ቅፅበት ፍቀራትን ሜዳ ላይ ሲቦርቅ ሊባባሉ አለበት፤ ይሁንና በማንምም ሆነ

የደደብ ሥራም

ወደ 78 26 ነሂሯል

#### የስብሰባ noo6-C ደንብ (Parliamentary Proce-1000 dure)



የስብሰባ አመርር አንድን ዓላማ ወይንም ዓላማዎች ከግበ አይቻልም። ምክንያቱም የብዙኃን ድጋፍ አይጠራም፤ አንደዬሁኔታው ለማድረሰ በጋራ ውይይታቸውን የለውምና ነወ፡፡ ቋሚ የስብሰባ ሊቀመንበር፤ ፕሬዚዳንት፡ ወዘተ. የሚያካሂዱበት ሥልትና ሥነ-ሥርዓት መተዳደሪያ ድንብ ከሚያካትታቸው እየተባለ ይጠራል እንጂ። ራሱም ራሱን ማለት ነው። የስብሰባ አመራር በዓለም መካከል የሚከተሉት ይገኘብታል። አቀፍ ደረጃ ተቀባይነት ያገኘ የራሱ ደንብ አሰው። ይህ ደንብ አንዳንድ ጊዜ ፓርላሜንታዊ ሥነ ሥርዓት ደንብ (Parliamentary Procedure) 1-กกา ይጠራል፡፡ ምክንያቱም ደንቡ ስመጀመርያ ጊዜ የራስቀው ከአንግሊዝ ፓርላማ በመሆነ ነው። መህረቱ የእንግሊዝ ፓርሳማ ይሁን እንጂ ከዚያ ወዲህ አደሴ ለሎች ሐጎች እንዳስፈላጊነታቸው ተጨምረውበታል። ጊዜያዊ ስብሰባዎችና ቋማ የመተዳደርሪያ ደንብ የሴላቸው ስብሰባዎችም አብዛኛውን 7.16 POP. 004.7 ALLU 8.7.1 40.11 መደበኛ ስብለባዎች ማለትም እንዳስፈላጊነቱ በየወቅቱ በተደጋጋሚ የሚካሄዱ ስብሰባዎች አብዛኛውን ጊዜ ቋማ. የመተዳደሪያ ደንብ አላቸው። በመሆኑም የዚህ ዓይነቶቹ ስብሰባዎች 4.ደ.ት የሚመራው በቋማ. የመተዳደሪያ ደንብ መሠረት ይሆናል። የስብሰባ ቋማ. የመተዳደሪያ ደንብ ሲባልም በተደጋጋጣ የሚካሄዱ ስብሰባዎችን አብዛኛውን የሰዎች ስብሰባ ወይንም ማኅበር ወይንም ድርጅት ወደንም ከሜቴ የሚመራበት የሕጎች ስብስብ ሆኖ በአጠቃላይ የፓርላማ ደንብ ላይ ተመሥርቶ ሊቀመንበር፡- ማንኛውንም ዓይነት ለማኅበሩ፣ ለደርጅቱ ወይንም ለኮሜቴው ስብሰባ የሚመራና የሚያስተናብር ነው። አሥራር እንደሚስማማ ተደርጎ የተደነገገ የሰብሰባው ሲቀ-መንበር ስብሰባውን የድርጅት ወይንም የኮሜቴ ቋማ. ሥርዓትን ያስከብራል፣በዚህም ኃላፊትቱ የመተዳደሪያ ደንብ ያለውን ሰብሰባ የተናጋሪዎችን ቅደም ተከተል የሚመራ ሲቀ መንበር በአጠቃላይ በፍትዣዊነት ይወስናል። ስብሰባው የፓርላማን ደንብ ከመገንዘቡም ባሻገር ከሚያስራልገው በላይ እንዳይራዝም የስብሰባውን የመተዳደሪያ ደንብንም ከዓላማው እንዳይዛንፍና ከአጀንዳው ጠንቅቀ ማወቅ አለበት። የአንድን ውጭ እንዳይካሄድ ይቆጣጠራል።

የስብሰባ ቋማ. የመተዳደሪያ ደንብ የሚቀርጹት አባላቱ ስለሆነ አስራላን ሲሆን ለማሻሻል ሆነ ለመሻር መብተ እንዳላቸው መረዳ ይንባል። እንዲያውም በመተዳደሪያ ደንብ ውስጥ አስፌላጊ ሆኖ ባንጉት ጊዜ ሁሉ አባላት ደንቡን ለመወጣት የሚመራውን ስብሰባ ደንብ ለማሻሻልም ሆነ ለመሻር መብት ያላቸው ዝርዝር ተግባራትና የስብሰባ ክርክርንና መሆነ ን የሚያረጋግጥ አንቀጽ መኖር ውይይትን አመራር ደንቦች ማወቅ አለበት። ይህን ለማደረግ አብዛኛውን ይገባዋል። የሊቀ-መንበሩ ዋና ተግባር ጊዜ የአባላቱን 2/3ኛው የድምዕ ድጋፍ የአብዛናዎችን አባላት መበት ማስጠበቅ ይኖርበታል። የሚራለገው የድምፅ ድጋፍ መብት መጠበቅና ስብሰባው ዓላማውን ካልተንን ደንቡን በክፊልም ሆነ እንዳይስት መጠንቀቅ ሲሆን በወንበሩ ሰ.ባል ሰዎች በጠቅላላው ለመለወጥም ሆነ ለማሻሻል ላይ እስካለ ድረስ ሲቀ-መንበሩ በስሙ

- PUA 716 278971481
- አነማን መጥራት እንደሚችሉ፤
- 316475 479CI
- የስባለባው አባላት መብትና 7%ナ!
- የስብሰባው ምልዓተ ንብኤ ወይንም h490 !
- የስብሰባው አጀንዳና የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ለስብሰባው ሕንደብ፣ ሕንዴማ,ቀርብ፣
- በውይይትና በክርክር ወቅት መከበር የሚገባቸው መመሪያዎች፤
- ስለድምዕ አሰጣጥና ውሳኔዎችን አንደብ መቃወም እንደሚታል፤
- የሰብሰባውን ሲቀ መንበርና ጻሐፊ። ለመምረጥ የሚያስነል የድምዕ አሰጣጥ፤
- አንዳንድ ውሳኔዎችን ለማስተላለፍ የሚያስራልንውን ድምፅ ብዛት ወዘተ......ናቸው።

በስብሰባ ላይ ብዙ ጊዜ የሚነሱ ቃላት +C7-90

መመሪያ ነው። አንዳንድ ጊዜ የማኅበር፣ ይከፍታል፤ ይመራል፤ ይዘጋል። ሥነ



ሲቀ-መንበሩ ኃላፊነቱን በትክክል መገኘት እንዳለበትም መገለጽ አንደሁኔታው የአያንዳንዱን አባል በሦስተና መደብ ክልሎ ነው • ስብሰባው መቼ፣ የትና ለምን የሚናንረው፡፡ ለምሳሴ "እንደ ሊቀ-መንበሩ ሃሳብ ከሆነ ..." እንጂ • አስቸካይ ሰብሰባዎች ማን ወይም እንደማስበው..." አይልም። አንድ አባል ሲናንር የስብሰባውን ደንብ ያላከበረ • የስብሰባው ሲቀ መንበርና ጻሐፊ እንደሆነ ወይንም ክርክር ከሚደረግበተ ርዕስ ውጪ የሆነ አንደሆነ ወደንም ዝምድና የሌለው ነገር በመናገር የስብሰባውን ጊዜ የሚያባክን ከሆነ ሊቀ-መንበሩ ምክንያቱን ባጭሩ ገልፆ አባለ ንግግሩን አቋጦ እንዲቀመጥ ሲያዘው ይችላል።

> ሲቀ-መንበሩ በሰብሰባ ውስጥ እያለ ስብሰባውን እንዳይመራ ሲያደርጉት የሚችሉ ሁለት ምክንያቶች አሉ። አንደኛው ሲቀ-መንበሩ በቀረበው አጀንዳ ላይ አንድ አንድ ተራ አባል መክራክር ከራለን ሲሆን ሁለተኛው ደግሞ ሲቀ-*ቀርቦበት* 00314 ክስ መሳъ እስከ,ሰጠው ድረስ በሕርሱ· ከአባላቱ 2/3ኛው ሕምን·1· ወይንም ደግሞ በስብሰባው መተዳደሪያ ደንብ በተደነገገው መሠረት የተለዬ ጥፋት ፊጽሞ ስብሰባን መምራት እንዳይትል ሲገደድ ነው። በዚህ ጊዜ ለ.ቀ-መንበሩ ስብሰባውን 27116 ይመራል፤ ይህንንም ሲያደርግ አንዱን ወገን ደግና ሌላውን ተቃውሞ በመናገር የሌሎችን ጊዜ መሻማት የለበትም። በሌላ አን*ጋገር*ም በውይይቱ ወቅት በርዕሱ ላይ አቋም ወስዶ ወገናዊነትን ማሳየት አይገባውም። ረጅም ስብሰባዎች አሰልቼ ሲሆኑ ስለሚችሉ ብልህ ሲቀ-መንበር በየአጀንዳዎቹ መሀል አሞር ዕረፍት ይለጣል።

ይሳተፋለ።

ቃለ-ንባኤ ማካተት ከሚገባው ዋና ዋና ጉዳዮች የሚከተሉት ያችበታ። የቀደመ ስብሰባ ካለ ቃለ-ንብኡውን በንባብ በማለማት ማያልች።

ስብሰባው የት፡ በምን ቀንና ሰዓት አንደማካሄድ:

የስብሰባው አባላት ስም TICTICS から7名(アキ)1

በክርክር ሃደት የሚቀርቡተን ተቃራኒ **ፈሳቦት በአምር በአምሩ፣** 

ውሳኔ የተደረሰባችውን ዋና ዋና

በቃለ-ንብኤሙ እንዲመፍሩ የሚፈለን የተለያዩ ሃሳቦች ወዘተ. ናቸው።

ምልዓተ ንባኤ - በአንድ ስብሰባ ላይ መንኘተ የሚገባቸው አባላት አነስተኛው ነው። በስብሰባው መተዳደሪያ ውስጥ ካልተገለጸ በስተቀር ከአባላቱ ከማማሽ በላይ ከተገኙ ምልዓተ ስብሰባው በተለዋጭ ቀጠሮ ይበተንና ቢያቀርብ ይመረጣል። ቀነ ቀጠሮው በዕለቱ ላልነበሩት አባላት (1/3፤ ¾) መዘተ. ከማስቀመጥ ይልቅ በለ.ቀ-መንበሩ ሲልቀድለት አጀንዳ ተንጠልጥሎ መደቆየው ርዕስ (አጀንዳ) አሻሚ አንዳይሆን በቁጥር ማስቀመጡ ሲያሲይዝ ይችላል፡፡ አንድ አባል ይመሰሳል፡፡ ይመረጣል። ለምሳሌ ከመቶ ያህል ለውይይት የሚሆን ርዕስ በአጀንዳ ውሳኔ፡- የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ለድምፅ ቀርቦ ጠቅሳሳ አባሳት መካከል ሃምሳው ስብሰባ አስይዞ ከተደንፈና በሊቀ-መንበሩ ከወደቀ ውሳኔ ይሆናል። ወይንም ሁለት ሳይ ቢ*ገኙ "ግማሽ አባላት ስስተገኙ አማካኝነት ለቤቱ* ካቀረበ በኋላ ቤቱ የታለያዩ የውሳኔ ሃሳቦች በስብሰባው ሰፊ ምልዓት ጉባኤው ተሟልቷል" በማለት ካልፈቀደ በስተቀር ለማንሳት አይችልም። ክርክር ተደርጎባቸው ለድምፅ ቀርበው ስብሰባውን ማስጀመር የተሻለ ነው። ያቀረበውንም ሃሳብ ራሱ ተቃውሞ የድምፅ ብልጫ ያገኘው ሃሳብ ውሳኔ ምልዓት ጉባኤው መሟላት ያለበት መናገር አይፈቀድስታም። ምክንያቱም ይባላል። ይህ ውሳኔ በእያንዳንዱ አባል አብዛኛዎቹ አባላት በስብሰባው ላይ ሃሳቡን ቤቱ ክተቀበለው በኋላ ያ ተፈጻሚነት ይኖረዋል። ‹ጥቂቶች በጣይንኙበት ወቅት በአብላጫ ድምፅ የቀረበና ለውይይት ያለፈ ሃሳብ የቤቱ ለብዙኃን ይንዛለ። የሚለው መርህ ሲወሰን የሚገባው ውሳኔ በጥቂቶች እንጂ የአቀራቢው አይደለም። ተፅፅኖ ብዙዎችን የሚጎዳ የማያስፈልግ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ፦ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ማስት ወሳኔን እንደገና ማየት፡- አንድ ሃ/ በ ውሳኔ እንዳይተላለፍ ለመገደብ ነው፡፡ የመነጋገሪያ ርዕስ ነው፡፡ ከአንድ ርዕስ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ በማንኛውም ስብሰባ በማስረጃ ዕጥረትም ሆነ በተሳሳተ በላይ ከሆነ ቅደም ተከተለ አጀንዳውን ከተብሳቢዎቹ ቢያንስ በአንድ ሰው መረጃና ማበረጃ ወይንም በችኮላ ካለፈ 9H2%.1 1 0 4 1: ለመጨረስ

ቃለ-ጉባኤ፦ በአንድ የስብለባ ወቅት መልካም ነው። በስብለባው መተዳደሪያ ለድምፅ ከመቅረቡ በፊት ከአባላቱ ውስጥ <mark>ንግግር የተደረገባቸውና ውሳኔ ደንብ ካልተጠቀስ በስተቀር አጀንዳዎቹ ሃሳቡን በመደገፍ፤ ተቃዋሚ ካለም</mark> የተሰጠባቸው አንኳር አንኳር ጉዳዮች በተወሰነው ሰዓት ካላለቁ ሊቀ-መንበሩ በመቃወም በስብሰባው ላይ የሚመዘገበብት ሠነድ ነው። ቃለ-ንብኤ የስብሰባው ጊዜ እንዲራዝም የአባላቱን ይገባቸዋል። የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ለዚሁ ተግባር በተመረጠ ወይንም ልቃድ ማግኘት አለበት። የስብሰባዎቹ ምጥን ያለ ቢሆን ይመረጣል። ሃሳብ በተመደበ ጸሐፊ አማካኝነት ይያዛል። መራዝም አባላቱን ስለሚያስስቹና በሴላ በቃል ወይንም በጽሑፍ ሊቀርብ አንዳንድ ጊዜ እንደሁኔታው ከአንድ ጊዜ ለሚጠሩ ስብሰባዎች ተሟልተው ይችላል። በቃል በማነገርበት ወቅት በላይ ጸሐፊ ሊመረጥ ወይንም ሊመደብ እንዳይገኙ ስለሚያደርጋቸው ሊቃነ- ሃሳቡን የስብሰባው ጸሐፊ ቃል በቃል ይችላል፡፡ የስብሰባ ጸሐራ (ጸሐራዎች) መናብርቱ ስብሰባዎች አንዳይራዘሙ መቀበል አለበታ፡፡ ከሲቀ-መንበሩና ከሌሎች የስብሰባው ብርቱ ጥንቃቄ ማድረግ ይጠበቅባቸዋል። የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ማሻሻያ፡- አንድ የውሳኔ ሥራ አስፈባማ, ከማቴ አባላት ጋር ይህንን ሲያደርጉም ንግግሮች ሃሳብ ድጋፍ አግኝቶ ለድምፅ ከመቅረቡ በመሆን አጀንዳ በማዘጋጀትም እንዳይንዛዙ፣ ከአጀንዳ ውጪ የሚናንሩ በፊት ሃሳቡን ለማዳበር ወይንም የበለጠ መስመር እንዲይዙ፣ ተናጋሪዎት ዙሪያ ግልጽ ለማድረግ የሚሰነበሩ ዕረፍተ ጥምጥም ከመሄድ ይልቅ ወደዋናው ነገሮችና ቃላት የውሳኔ ጉዳይ እንዲገቡና አባላት ዘለፉንና ማሻሻያዎች ተብለው ይጠራሉ፡፡ ስድብን ከመሳሰሱ አልባሌ ነገሮች የሚቀርቡት የማሻሻያ ሃሳቦች በውሳኔ እንዲቆጠቡ ጥረት ማድረግ አለባቸው፡፡ ሃሳብ አቅራቢው ተቀባይነት ማግኘተ መተዳደሪያ ደንብ ሳለው ስብለባ ሥራ አለባቸው፡፡ ከዚያም በኋላ የማሻሻያ አስከ,ያጅ ኮሜቴው አጀንዳውን ቀደም ሃሳቦች በተጨመሩ ቁጥር ከአባላቱ አድርጎ አዘጋጅቶ ለጠቅሳሳው ስብሰባ ቢያንስ በአንድ ሰው በሲቀ-መንበሩ አማካኝነት ያቀርብና ይኖርባቸዋል። ከተደንፉም የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ተጨማሪ አደንዳዎትን ይቀበላል፤ አካል ይሆኑና ለውሳኔ ይቀርባሉ። ተራ አላስፈላጊ ያልመሰሉትን ይሰርዛል። ክርክር ከሆነ ግን ስስጉዳዩ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ለምሳሴ የሥራ አበኪያዳ ኮሚቴ ሳይቀርብ በደምጽ ብልጫ ይወሰናል። ሲወስነው የሚችለውን ጉዳይ ለጠቀሳሳ ስበሰባው አንጠልጥሎ የመጣ እንደሆነ አንድ ርዕስ በውይይትና ክርክር ላይ በመተዳደሪያ ደንቡ መሠረት እንዲፈፀም እንዳለ ውሳኔ ሳይሰጥበት ጣልቃ የሚገቡ ኮሚቴው ወደ ሥራ አስኪያጁ የውሳኔ ሃሳቦች ‹ቅድሚያ የሚሰጣቸው ይመልሰዋል። ተሰብሳቢው ስጠቀሳሳ የውሳኔ ሃሳቦችን ተብለው ይጠራሉ። አብልባ የቀረበውን አጀንዶ ቅደም ተክተል የነዚህ ዓይነቶች የውሳኔ ሃሳቦች ዋናውን የማስተካከል ሥልጣንም አለው። ጊዜ ውይይት ወይም የክርክር ርዕስ (አጀንዳ) ሳለማባከን ግን የሥራ አስኪያጅ መቃረን ወይንም መደገፍ አይችሉም። ከሚቱውም ሆነ አጀንዳ አቅራቢው ቡድን ቅድሚያ የሚሰጣቸው የውሳኔ ሃሳቦች ንብኤ እንደተማላ ይቆጠርና ስብሰባው <sub>ጉዳዮችን</sub> እንደ አንንብ.ኃቢ.ነታቸው ቅደም ስብሰባውን ሥርዓት ለማስደዝ፣ የክርክር ይካሄዳል። ምልዓት ንባኤው ካልተማላ ተከተል ቢያስቀምጥና ለውይይቱ ጊዜን ለመወሰን፡ አስቾዃይ

በአንድ ርዕስ ላይ ሰራ ውይይት ተካሄዶ በድምዕ ብልጫ ካለራ በኋላ ውሳኔ በአንድ ስብሰባ ላይ ድምፅ እንዲሰጥበት የቀረበ ሃሳብ ነው። ይሆናል። ይሁን እንጂ አንድ ውሳኔ ይወሰናል፡፡ ስብስባዎችን መደገፍ አለበት፡፡ ይህንን ድጋፍ ካላገኘ በኋላ ሁኔታው ተመረምሮና ተጣርፋ ሕ ያ ን ጻ ን ጻ . በስ ተ ቀር ስስብሰባው ውይይት ሲቀርብ ውሳኔው ሕንደንና ሕንዲታይ በአባላት የመነጋገሪያ ርዕስ በሰዓት የተወነ ቢሆን አይችልም። ከዚህም በተጨማሪ መጠየቅ ይችላል። ስህተት የታወቀው

ቀድሚያ የሚሰጠው የውሳኔ ሃሳብ፡-ማስታወቂያዎችን ለማንበብ፣ ስብሰባው አጀንዳ ባልተያዘለት መደበኛ ስብሰባ እንዲበተን ለመጠየቀ መዘተ. የሚቀርቡ ሁሉ ይንሰባል። የምልዓተ ንባኤውን ሊቀ-መንበሩ ስለአንዳንድ አፈባዐሞች ናቸው። እንዚህንና እንዚህን የመሳሰሉ ቀዋር በክፍልፋይ (Fraction) ምሳሌ፡- መግለጫ ከሰጠ በኃላ ማንኛውም አባል ጉዳዮች ቀድሚያ ይወሰኑና ስብሰባው

ተማባሪዊ የሚሆነውም ሕዚህ ላይ ነው።

ስበሰባው ሳይበተን ከሆነ ወሳኔው ስህተት የጋራ ኃላፊነት ስላሰባቸው ሲቀ-መንበሩን መሆኑን የተረዱ አባላት ለሲቀ-መንበሩ ሊያግዙት ይገባል። ወዲያውኑ በመረጃ አስደግልው ያሳውቃሉ፡፡ ሲቀ-መንበሩም በነገሩ ክርክርና ውይይተ ማካሄድ ከሚያስገኛቸው ካመነበት ለተባኤ ድምፅ ያቀርባል። ጥቀሞች መካከል ከአባላቱም 2/3ኛው ድምፅ እንደገና ይገኙበታል። እንዲታይ ከደገራው ጊዜ ካለ በዕለቱ ስብሰባ ላይ እንደነና ይታያል። ያለበለዚያም ጉዳዩ በጣም አንንብ ጋበ. ሆኖ ካልተገኘና ጊዜ የሚለጥ ከሆነ ለሚቀጥለው ስብሰባ በአጀንዳ መልክ ተይዞ ይቀርባል። የቀደመውን ውሳኔ የሚያሽር በቂ ድጋፍ ካላንኝ ማን የመጀመሪያው ውሳኔ የጸና ይሆናል። በሌላ በኩል አንድ ውሳኔ ውሎ አድሮ እንደንና እንዲታይ ከአባላቱ ጥያቄ ሲቀርብ በውስጠ ደንቡ ደግሞ መከበር ያለባቸው ሕጎች አሉ። አስተያየት፡-ካልተጠቀሰ በስተቀር ጉዳዩ ለጠቅሳሳው ከነዚህም መካከል ዋና ዋናዎቹ አባላት ስብሰባ ከመቅረቡ በፊት ቢያንስ የሚከተሉት ናቸው። አባላቱ ለሲቀ-መንበሩ ወይም ለሥራ አስኪያጅ ኮሚቱው ማቅረብ አለባቸው። ከዚህ በኋላ ጉዳዩ እንደነና ይታያል። ቀደም አድርጎ የተሳሰፊው ውሳኔ አደገኛ ከሆነና ከሚቀጥለው ስብሰባ በፊት ተሪ.ዓማ.ነት የማ.ያገኝ ከሆነ ለ.ቀ-መንበሩ አስቾካይ ስብሰባ ይጠራና እንደገና ያስወስናል።

"ስለደንብ" (order! - በአማርኛ ብዙውን ጊዜ ‹ማሳሰቢያ/አካሄደ፡/ሥነ ሥርዓት!› በማለት ተወራራስ ቃላት ይታወቃል)፡-በክርክር ጊዜ የስብሰባውን ደንብና ሥነ ሥርዓት የሚያፋልስ ሁኔታ ሲያጋጥም ማንኛውም አባል ቆሞ "ስለደንብ" በማለት ለደንቡና ለሥነ ሥርዓቱ ተቃራኒ የሆነውን ነገር እንዲወገድ ለሲቀመንበሩ ማመልከት ይችላል። አንድ ተናገሪ ከክርክሩ ሥርዓት ሲወጣ፣ ከስበሰባው መተዳደሪያ ደንብ ውስጥ የተደነገጉ ሕጎች ሲጣሱ። ሰዎችን የማንካ ንግግር ሲደረግ ሴሳው የስብሰባ አባል "ስለደንብ" በ**ማ**ለት ሕንዲታሪም ለሲቀ-መንበሩ ማመልከተ ይችላል። "ስለደንብ" ብሎ የሚቀርብ ጥያቄ ክርክሩ ተንጠልጥሎ እንዳለም ቀድሚያ ይሰጠዋል። ጣልቃ ንብቶ ለመክራክር ግን "ስለደንብ" ብለ መጠየቅ አይፊቀድም። ሲቀ-መንበሩም ስለደንብ የቀረበው ጥያቄ ትክክል መሆነ-ንና አለመሆነ-ን መግለዕ አለበት። ለለደንብ የቀረበው ጥያቄ ትክክለኛ ከሆነ ስህተቱን ማሪምና ጥያቄ አቀራበ,ውን ማመስገን ተገበ, ነው።

#### የክርክር ሕጎች

የስብለባው ለ.ቀ-መንበር መደረኩ ለው ይይት ክዓ.ት መሆኑን አስካላሳወቀ ድረስ ክርክር ፊዕም ሊጀመር አይችልም። ሲቀ-መንበሩ ሥነ ሥርዓትና ደንብ ለማስክበር ክፍተኛ ጥንቃቄ ማድረግ ያለበትም በክርክር ወቅት ነው። ያለበለዚያ ovech Poresis Phana out ቀርቶ የንተርክና ከዚያም አልፎ የዱላ ሲሆን ይችላል። የስብሰባው አመራር አባላትም ቢሆኑ ሥነ ሥርዓትን ለማስፌን

በአንድ ለውይይት በቀረበ ርዕስ ላይ የማ.ከተለት

- 1ኛ የቀረበውን አጀንዳ የበለጠ ለማብራራትና ግልጽ ለማድረግ 2.490:
- የስብሰባ ተካፋዮች ወደ አንድ ሃሳብ ናቸው። ሕንዲያመሩ ያደርጋቸዋል።
- 3ኛ እውንተኛውን ሃሳብ *ስማግኘት* ብዙ *ጥቆማ፦* የስብሰባው ሕግ እንዲሻሻል፣ 8006966:

ክርክሩን በሥነ ሥርዓት ለመምራት

- መንበር ፊቃድ ሳያንን መናገር የለበት.ም።
- 2. ማንኛውንም ተና*ጋሪ ን*ግግሩን ለሲቀ-መንበሩ መናገር አለበት እንጂ ለግለሰቦች መሆን አስፌላጊነቱ የማድ ያህል ካልሆነ በስተቀር የሊቀ-መንበሩንም ሆነ ለመቃወም የሚነሳ የሌሎች የጉባኤ አመራር ቅሬታ፡- ዘስብሰባው ላይ አባላትን ስም መጥራት የተከለከለ ነው።
- 3. የስብሰባው አባላት አንድን ሃሳብ ተቃውመው ለናገሩ ይችላሉ። ተቃውሞው ግ ን 4 4 1 3 እንጂ ማለሰብን መሆን የለበትም።
- ከክርክሩ ርዕስ ውጭ መናገር እንዳለበት ተገንዝቦ ቀደም **አ**ደ. ፅ. ቀደ-ም።
- የመግለጽ መብት አላቸው።
- opsic. ይችላል።
- የማሻሻያ ሃሳብ ተቀባይተ እንዳለውና እንደሌለው በሲቀ-መንበሩ አማካኝት ሃሳቡን መጀመሪያ ያቀረበ ትና የደንፉት ሰዎች ፊቃድ መንኘት አለበት።
- የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ይችላል።
- e, h. e አስጣጥ ሃሳብ ሊያቀርብ ይችላል።
- 10. ስለደንብ የሚለው ጥያቄ ክርክር ይችላል። ለማብራሪያና ሲካሄድም ሲነሣ ይችላል። ድምዕ

7343 ሲሰጥ ስለደንብ የሚለው ጥያቄ ለ.ነሣ የሚችል ነው። ይሁን እንጂ ስለደንብ 909.44 ጥያቄ ሁሉ አምርና ማልጽ *መሆን አለበት*።

11. ለ.ቀ-መንበሩ በማንኛውም ወቅት የመናገር መብቱ የተጠበቀ ነው።

ስብሰባው ከተጀመረ አንስቶ ሊቀ-መንበሩ ከተሰብሳቢዎች ብዙ ዓይነት ጥያቄዎች 2ኛ ተቃራኒ የሆነ ዛሳብ ያላቸውን ሊደርሱት ይችላሉ። ዋና ዋናዎቹ ቀጣዮቹ

ጥያቄ፡- በቀረበ ሃሳብ ላይ ማብራሪያ ማጠየቅ

በቀረበ ጥያቄ ላይ እንደመልስና ተጨማሪ የማጠናከሪያ ሃሳብ ማክል

1. ማንኛውም ተናጋሪ ክስብሰባው ሲቀ- ተጨማሪ፡- በቀረበ ሃሳብ ላይ ተጨማሪ ሃሳቦች ከቤቱ የሚቀር በበት

> ማስተካከያ፡- በስበሰባው ሕግ ወይም 00099 ርዕስ ላይ የእርምት አስተ-የየት መስጫ

የለበትም፡፡ ተቃውሞ፡- በስብለባው ላይ የሚነሱ ማናቸውንም ዓይነት ሃሳቦች

> 81.8.47 ውሳኔዎችንና ሌሎችን ነገሮች በማ.መለከት የማ.ስነዘሩ አስተያየቶች ወዘተ. 1. +C1. ይችላሉ።

በዚህ ጊዜ ስብሰባውን የሚመራው ለው የትኛው ከየትኛው መቅደም 1.6.1.6.3 ጠብቆ ሂደቱን በትክክል ካልመራ ጉባኤው አባላት ያልተብራራ ሃሳብ ክለ የትርምስና የሁከት መድረክ ይሆናል። የመጠየቅና የግል ሃሳባቸውን ስለዚህ የስብሰባ አመራርን ደንብና ሥርዓት በቅጡ ሳይረዱ በአመራር ሳይ 6. ብዙ ተና*ኃሪዎች* ካሉ በአንድ ርዕስ መቀመጥ ችግር እንደሚያስከትል ተረድቶ አንድ ተናጋሪ ከአንድ ጊዜ በላይ ከዚያ በፊት በተፈላጊው ዕውቀት ራስን አይኖርበትም። ብዙ አስተካክሎ መንኘት ወሳኝ ነው። ስብሰባው ተና*ጋሪዎች* ክሴሱ ግን ሲቀ-መንበሩ በባህላዊ ወግና ልጣድ የሚከናወን እስከፊቀደ ድረስ ደ*ጋግ*ሞ ሲናገር ከሆነም ባህላዊውን የስብሰባ አካሄድ ከዐዋቂዎች ማጥናትና ከተሰብሳቢዎች 7. አንድ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ቀርቦ ከተደገራ *ቅያሚ*ንና ትብብትን ሳያተርፉ በነባሩ በኃላ የማሻሻያ ሃሳብ ሲቀርብ ይህ የባህላዊ ሥነ ሥርዓት መሠረት ስብሰባን 009°67 8778:

> በውይይትና በክርክር ጣልቃ የሚነሱ 7.99.7

በአንድ ርዕስ ላይ ክርክርና ንግግር 8. ያልተደንሬ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ ያቀረበ በመደረግ ላይ እያለ ማቋረጥ የሚቻሰው አባል በተነሣው ርዕስ ላይ ሌላ ስለደንበ በሚነሳ ጥያቄ ብቻ ሳይሆን ለ. ያ ቀ ር ብ በሌለ ፣ ምክንያቶችም ቴምር ነው። ለምሳሌ ክርክር ስለሚደረግበት ጉዳይ 9. በስበሰባው ላይ ያልተናገረ አባል መግስጫ ወይም ማብራሪያ ለመስጠትና ክርክሩ አበቅቷልና ወደ ድምዕ ተጨባጭ ማስረጃ ለመጠየቅም ሆነ ብ ሎ ሰመስጠት አንድ የስብሰባ አባል በንግግር መካከል ሲቀ-መንበሩን አስፊ.ቅዶ መናገር

የሚሰጣቸው በክርክር አጥንቶ De-09 8 ወይንም በውይይት ያለውን ርዕስ ከነውሳኔ ለማድረማና 768 መሳኔ ላይ 8-1-8.76 n.t. መንገድ ሃሳቤ ተጠቅሰብኛል› የሚል አንድ ይመረጣል። ስለደንብ ከማብራሪያም 48.09.8 ከማስረጃ OhChC 四种小 አዳስ 16.1· 48.9° ከመቅረበ አቀርቦ ውይይት ይለጠዋል።

### የድምፅ አሰጣጥ ሂደት

ቦስብሰባ ውስጥ የሚሰጥባቸው U.0.1. አሉ። አንዱ በውሳኔ ሃሳብ ላይ ሲሆን ሴላው ምርጫ ሲካሄድ ነው።

የውሳኔ ሃሳቡ በንባብ ከተሰማ ለጸሐፊንት በኒሳ በቅድሚያ ደጋፊዎት ቀጥሎ የዕጩዎች ቁጥር ካሰው የሥራ ተቃዋሚዎች በመጨረሻም ድምፅ ኃላፊነት የበዛ እንደሆን ሲቀ-መንበሩ ተዓቅቦ ያደረጉ በተከታታይ ድምፅ እያንዳንዱን እንዲሰጡ ይደረጋል። የመተዳደሪያ አለበተ። ሲቀ-መንበሩ ያለው. ሰብሰባ ስለድምፅ አሰጣጥ አንቀጽ ካለው የእያንዳንዱን በደንቡ መሠረት የውሳኔ ሃሳቡ ለመራጮች ማንበብ 804.0 0.89° በስብሰባው Part-48.68 ውስጥ ካልተጠቀሰ 2.900 ቁጥር ከተቃዋሚዎቹና ለመራጮች ተዓቅቦ ካደረጉት ድምር ከበሰጠ የውሳኔ ሃሳቡ ውሳኔ ተመዳዳሪዎቹ ሲጠቆሙ ሆኖ ያልፋል። ካነስ ግን ተፈላጊውን ቅደም ስላሳንኝ **ሕንደ**ገና ሃሳበ ሰሙይይትና MhChC ስብስባ 7.H. 0239° es49

ለሚቀጥለው በማስረጃ አንዲያቀርበው ይደረጋል። ድምፅ ከቀረቡት ተወዳዳሪዎች ለመድረስ አኩል ለአኩል በሚመጣበት ጊዜ የመራጮችን 50 እንዲያስችል እንዲሁም ለአንዳንድ የሲቀ-መንበሩ ድምፅ ወሳኝ ይሆናል ማግኘት ሲነሱ የሚችሉ ጥያቄዎች መልስ - ማለትም አርሱ የፈለገው ላይ በመተዳደሪያ ደንቡ የተደነገገ ከሆነ ለመስጠት ያስቸላል በሚል ግምት ድምፁን ይሰጥና በውሳኔ ሃሳብነት ተመራጩ ግልፅ የድምፅ ብልጫ ነው፡፡ በተለይም ‹ማብራሪያ ሃሳቤን እንዲያልፍ ይደረጋል፡፡ ሲቀ-መንበሩ ማግኘት ያስልገዋል፡፡ ግልፅ የድምፅ በትክክል ጊዜያዊ ሊቀ-መንበር ከሆነ ሁለት ብልጫ ለማከናወን ከፍተኛ ድምፅ አልተረዳልኝም፤በመሆኑም በተሳሳተ ድምፅ አሰው። ይሄውም በአባልነት የሚያገኙትን ሁለት ተወዳዳሪዎች ድምፅ ሲኖረው ማንኛውም የስብሰባ አባል በመሀል መንበርነቱ ወሳኝ ድምፅ አለው። ይሆናል። ፈቃድ ጠይቆ ማስረዳት ይችላል። የቋማ, ስብሰባ ሲቀ-መንበር **ማን** ግን አጭር ቢሆን ወሳኝ ድምፅ ብቻ ነው ያለው። የሚሰጥ የሚለው አንዳንድ ጊዜ አንድ የውሳኔ ሃሳብ መንገዶች ሆነ ያለምንም ተቃውሞና ድምፅ ተዓቅበ ይሰጠዋል። በጠቅሳሳው አባሳት ድምፅ ድጋፍ ሃሳብ ሊያልፍ ይችላል። በሴሳ በኩል አድርጎ አንዳንድ የውሳኔ ሃሳቦች ያለምንም በሚካሄድበት ክርክር ለድምፅ ሲቀርበ ይጉላሉ፤ ሃሳብ ላይ ተጨጣሪ ሃሳብ ቅድሚያ ነገር ግን ውሳኔ የሚሆኑት ከአባላቱ አንድ ሁለተኛው ድምፅ (ወይንም መሠረት) ሲደግፋቸውና በደንበ hw6490 በተለይም አስቸኳይ ድምፅ ጉዳዮችን በአጭሩ ለመቅጨት 7.997 8696:

> የሰብሰባ አባላት ለአንዳንድ የሥራ 346.41 (ለለ.ቀ-መንበርን ነ፡ ተጠቀመው ...) ስምርጫ ማቅረብ 的原产等 ከሆነና ለምርጫ ከማቅረበ 77 11.90 0608 ስም ይጣዋል። ደመድቃል። ምክንያቱም 006.6m7 በቅድማያ ደንብ ማንን እንደሚውርጡ ስመመለን የደጋራዎቹ ያስችላቸዋልና ነው። ተመዳዳሪዎቹን በተለያዩ のソフスデ ድምፅ ማቅረብ ይቻላል። ለምሳሴም 01-84-07thta יויגיעיס ውደቅ ይሆንና አያንዳንዳቸውን ለምርጫ ማቅረብ ሰቤቱ ወይንም አንድ ስም ከላይ አንድ እንዲቀርብ ለም ከታች ሕዬጠሩ ማስመረጥ በአጀንዳነት ነው። እንዱ ተወዳዳሪ አንድ ኮሚቴ ድምዕ በማግኘቱ ብቻ የሚከናወን

ስብሰባ ምርጫ ቀሳል P\$900 ብልጫ ሃሳቡ ለውይይት ተብሎ ይጠራል። በሴሳ nh-A ortha noof. 3401. 001P4. በሊቀ- እንደገና ስሁለተኛ ምርጫ ማቅረብ

> ለውሳኔ ሃሳብም ሆነ ለምርጫ 2.900 ስ.ክናወን 0774. 27-10:

🕏 ድምፅ በማስማት፡- ስ.ቀ-መንበሩ ሃሳበ・ን 2,26.9 十少中四, OL 390 ‹አንሴን የምትመርጠ› TSA ሲያቀርብ ብለ። ‹**ሕስማማለ**ሀ· OR 390 አልስማማም, ፤ ‹አመርጣስሀ›› OR39" ‹አልመርጥም› የሚል በቅደም 2.900 thta በማስማን £900 *እንዲስ*ጥ ማድረግ ይቻላል።

1070 Mi:-ለሙሳኤ & 1.C. የቀረበውን ሃሳብ የምትደግፉ፣ የምትቃወሙና ድምፅ ተዓቅበ ያደረጋችሁ የሚሉ አማራጮችን በተከታታይ 1,4-00314 121.7 ሲያቀርብ የተነሰ nooking hlt.v 48.90 በተገስቀጸው שנים יוטים ማለፉ ንና መጡ ደቀን ማረጋገጥ ይቻላል።

♥ የምሥጢር ምርጫ፦ የ**ው**ሳኔ ሃሳበ・ን 1008.19.90 ለመቃወም ሕንዲሁም T'Can ለማካሄድ በምሥጢር የሚካሄድ ምርጫ ነው። የምርጫው ካርድ שלאין אווע שיוסץ OR390 በተዘጋጀ ሣጥን ውስጥ ይገባል 0.839° ለአስመሪ ጭ ተጠቅልሎ ይሰጣል።

Trad Trad Trad

# ስመኝሽ

ካሣ ዘለቀ

በጎረቤትም 197 በአካባበ,ው የሚኖረው ኅብረተሰብ ግራ ከተጋባ ውስ አድሯል። በቡናው፣በምግቡ፣ በድንስ፣ በኃዘነ፣ በመንገድ ላይ ጉዞ ስማቸው አንዴም ሳይነሳ የሚውል ከሆነ እስዩው ነው። በልቾ። በሥራተኛ። በእንስሳቱና በሆነ ባልሆነው ሌላ ነገር ሁሉ ሰበብ አስባብ እየፊለን የስድብ ናዳ እንዲያም ሲል ከዱላው እንኩ ቅመሱ ካላሱ እንቅልፍ አይወስዳቸውም። *ገ*ና አፋቸውን መክሬት ሲጀምሩ የነገሩን ምንጭ እንካ,ን በቅጡ ሳይረዱ ልጆቻቸው ጆሯቸውን ሥጋ እንዓየች አሽ ለመ かるんけ ከየአቀጣጫው ከታፍ ይላሉ። ከዚያማ ማን ምን አንደሚል አንዳትም ቃል ለመያዝ ይቸግራል። አንደማንም ባለ• ጆሮውን ቀስሮ የተጠጋ ሁሉ በሚሰማው ዶሮውን ዋበር ነተጠጋ ሀገ ፡፡ .... አጸያራ ቃል " መጥኔ!" አያለ አንንቱን አቀረቅሮ ይሬተለካል፡፡ የዛሬው ደግሞ የተለፍ ነው፡፡ ኡኡታው እየደራ ሲተራመስ በመንደሩ ላይ ትልቅ መዓት የመጣ አስመስሎታል። ቀደም ሲል አንጀቱ ያረረው "ተዋቸው ይዋጣላቸው!" ሌሳው ደማም "ነፍስ ወድቆ በየፍርድ ቤ<sub>ቱ</sub> ከምንንተት ቀበሌ ማድረበ ይሻላል" ... አስያየቱ ከየሰው ተሰነበረ። በመጨረሻም ነንፉ ቀበሴ ዘንድ ደረሰ።

ተበዳይ መስለው ለመታየት ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ ከነልጆቻቸው ያቺን ጠባበ ቢሮ ጣራዋ እስከ.ሰነጠቅ ቡራ ከረዩ እያሱባት ጣራዋ አስኪስነጠዋ ሁራ በሬዩ አያጥተ ነው። የዘወትር ማስፌራሪያ የሆነችው አባባላቸው "ዕድሜ ለልጀ ! ሁልሽም ዋጋሽን ታገኛለሽ !" ማለት ሲጀምሩ ትዕግስቱ ያስቀው ሕግ አስከባሪ "ሥነ ሥርዓት! ክአሁን በኃላ ከሕግ ውጪ ብትሆነ እስኪበርድላችሁ ድረስ ወደ ማረፊያ ቤት ትሄዳላችሁ!" ብሎ ብዕሩንና ወረቀቱን ለማገናኘት ሲሞክር የዕለቱ <del>ግጭት ባለመዋር ዕጣ የሆነችው </del> ኔጤነሽ "ከሁለ-ም በላይ ሕግ ! ያንቺ ልጅ ከማን ይበልጣል? ለምን አገነለሽው አትዞሪም? አ<mark>ንር የንዛ መሰለሽ ውስ</mark>ጡን <mark>ስቂስ !</mark> ንንሩን ባይ!" አለችና ሀሰፋና ስደቧን እንደጥይት ሕሩምታ አሻርሳድ*ጉዳ*ው መጣኝ::

ስመኝሽ 7 mg 197::: os.o. ያ.ኔ.ረሰ። ትንሽም *ጋብ ያ*ለው የፖሊሱ የቀጣ ቃላት ከተተረጎሙ ወዲህ ነው።

"ስመኝሽ እንደሆኑ ዐመላቸው ነው። ንብተው ዓይናቸውን እንደጎስጎሱ ያበቁ አሮጊት ክርቸሉ ቢወርዱ አንድ ቀን ተከመሩባትና "እናትሽ የፊተለችው ጋቢ ያበቁ አርጊተ በርተሴ በመርት ለንዲ ተን ተጠመፍባጥ ለግተብ የራርብ ነው አለያድሩም። ለምን በናንተ ይሳቡብ? መስለሽ? ወንኛ! ደምሽን ሳላፊለው አሳቸው እንደሆኑ ቀበልውን ሁስተኛ በመጣሽበት አግርሽ ከዚህች ቤት ውልቅ ቤታቸው አድርገው ታል። በዚህም የተነሳ በይና ውጪ," አሉና ከብብቷ ገበተው የባስበት ካልሆነ በስተቀር የፊለጉትን ሲያሽቀነጥሯት ተንደርድራ ወደ ሴላኛው ያህል የነገር ጦር ቢወረውሩ አንንቱን ክፍል ንባች። ዙሪያውን ብትቃኝ መውጫ

አቀርቅሮ ማለፍ ብቻ ስዎችም ይደመጣለ… ስመኝሽ 1000ታየን P+58.8. መስለው ከነቤተሰቦቻው የውሽት ሳቅ እየሳቁ ስውን ማብሸቀና ጭራ ማስበቀል ይቀናቸዋል። ለማንኛውም የዛሬው በቀበሌው ውስጥ ተክፍሬቶ ያወዛንበው አምባጓሮና ዱላ ቀረሽ ጭቀጭቀ ለሴላ ጊዜ በቀጠሮ +112::

የሥልሩ የቀጠባ ቤቶች ግድግዳ አንዱ የጋራ በመሆነ እንደ መጥሪያ ደወል ያንለማላል። እንደልማናቸው በቀን በኩል ያስውን ወንደላጤ ግድግዳ በቡጢ መታ መታ አደረጉ። አርፎ የተኛውንም ሽጋ ወንደሳሔ ይበጠብጡት ነበ።

"ዛሬ ደግሞ ከማን ጋር 75000 8304

አባታቸው የሆንኩ ይመስል ዘወትር እን ክልሰማሁ አይሆንም? ለው እንዴት በንዛ ቤቱ ማረፊያ ያጣል? ቤቴን ከሥራተኛ ተሻርከው መዝረፋው አልበቃ አሳቸውና አድርግ ነው የሚለኝ? ሥራቸው እንደ ልጃገረድ ነው። ከጀለውኝ ይሆን እንደ.? ልብ እኮ አይሞትም። ነንሩማ ከነገር ትንሽ ፋታ ሲያገኙ ከመስታወት ጋር መጫወተ ይቀናቸዋል። የቤት አጦት ችግሬ ተቃሎ እፍይ ብዬ ሰላበቃ አምን ያለ ሲያል ውስጥ ገባሁ?" አለና መኖሩ እንዳይታወቅ የሙዚቃውን ደምጽ ቀነሰው።

ጠንከር ባለ ቡጢ **ማድ**ማዳውን መነረት ስ.ጀምሩ ከውጪ የመጣው ልጃቸው በሩን አንኳኒኒና ለሴላ የማድማዳ e-nen የተሰናዳውን አጃቸውን መለስው ፡፡፡

በሩን ንፋ አድርጎ "ግቢ" አለና ወደ መኝታ ክፍሱ ይዟት ጥልቅ አለ። ሰረቅ አድርጋ ስታይ ዓይናቸው እንደ ጦር ወግቷት ስለነበር በለኆሳስ ድምጽ "ምንህ አለችና አንዳች በመጠበተ አፍ አፉን አየችው።

በተመሳሳይ የቀስታ ድመጽ ወደጆሮዋ ጣጋ ብስ "እናቴ ናት ባክሽን፤ ማን ጭንቅላታን ትንሽ አመም ስለሚያደርጋት በምታሳይሽ ሁሉ ቅያሜ እንዳይገባሽ" አለና ጋቢ በንከሻዋ ላይ ጣል አድርጎ የዘልን ክሮችን ከጓደኛው ቤት ለማምጣት እየተጣደል. ወጣ።

ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ አንንታቸውን በመስከት አልነበሪም። የኔጤነሽ አባባል ለየት ባለ ብቅ አድርገው በዓይናቸው ሲከተሉት ሳቅ በመታጀቡ ነበር። ጸጥታው የባስ አካሄዱ ወደ ሽንት ቤት አስመሆኑን 1.64::

አየተጣደፉ ወደ መኝታ ክፍሱ

ነው።"የሚለ ቀዳዳ የለም። ስትመለስ ፊት ለፊት አራስ ነበር ሆነው መጡባት። የተነደል ጥጥ የተንጨኔሪረው ጸንራቸው መስስ• አዳ.ስ 6DC43 የጣለ 300 በድንጋጤ አምትንባበትን አጣች።

"አማዩ." ብላ መጮህ ስትጀምር "እንደ ጨው ያሟሟሽና ቡና ቤት መሰለሽ ዘለሽ እቤቴ እምትገቢው? እንደታውቂው የስመኘሽ ወንዷ ቤት ነው። የወደደና ያልቀረ ስው እንዛ ቤቱ እቅፍ አድርጎ እዛው *መያዝ ነው!*" አሉና ጸጉሯን ከኃላዋ ጨምድደው እንደያዙ ሲወረውሯት የበሩን ሦስተኛ ደረጃ በተረከ<u>ዟ ጫ</u>ፍ ነክታ እንደሚዋ*ጋ* በግ ተፍገምግጣ ባፍ ጢጣ ተደፋች። ሕይወቷን ጣትረፏን እንጂ ያንድ አግር ጫጣዋ ወልቆ መቅረቱን ልብ ለማለት ጊዜም ሳይኖራት በአማር አውጭኝ ባንኘችው አቅጣጫ ሮጠች። የተከተላትም የስም።...

ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ እንግዳ ተቀበሱ በ.ባል የመጀመሪያ ሴት ልጃቸው ከአሁን ባሏ በራት ላመጣቸው ዲቃላ ማሣደጊያ የጣያናቸውን ገንዘብ በምሥጢር የጣያመጣላቸውን የልጆን አባት ብቻ ነው፡፡ ይህንንም የጣያደርጉት ልጅ እንደሌላት አስመስላ ባል ላንባቸው ልጃቸው አዝነውላት ሣይሆን ልጁን በማሳደማ ሰበብ ለሚያገኙት ድርጎ በማሳደማ ሰበብ ስማ*ያገኙት ድርጎ* ሳስተው እንደሆነ የገዛ ልጃው ሣትቀር ታውቃለች።ይህ ምሥጢር አባለቤታ: ዘንድ ያልደረሰውም በዚህ ምክንያት አንጂ ሴተዮዋ ራሳቸው አንድ ቀን ያፍረጠርጡትና ይነግሩት ነበር። ይሉኝታ ብሎ ነገር አልልጠረባቸውምና።

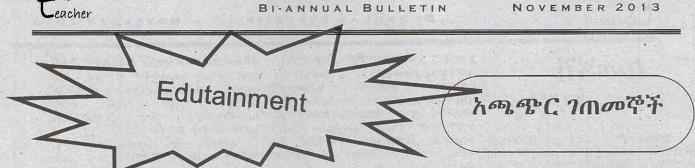
ከውሻ ሆድ ቀቤ አያድርምና ይህን ንድ ሠፊሩ በሙስ ያውቀዋል። አንዳንዱ አፋቸው ን ሰ.ጣሳቸው አፋቸውን ያዘ*ጋ*ው አየ*መ*ሰለው ያን እያወሳ በነገር ጠቅ ሲያደር ጋቸው በ.ል.ልማም እንካ,ንም በላሁ፤ የማራለማ ቆንጆ እንጂ አንዳንቺ ያለውን አመዳም ውሻ በጨው አይሞክረውም! ገና ምን አይተሽ !" በለው አፍ ያስይዛሉ። ማንንም አይኔሩም። በዚያም ጠባያቸው ሁሉም

ያ.ል.ሪ.ቸዋል።

የወ/ሮ ስመኝሽን አንነት የሚያስደፋና ስተወሰነ ጊዜም ቢሆን ተሽቆጭቋጭ የሚያደር ኃቸው ከበድ ያለ ነገር ቢኖር መጠፕ ያጡ ቀን ነው። ያኔ ምርጫ የሰም። ካቲካሳና ጠጅ ደማሞ ነፍሳቸው ነው። የማ.ኃብባቸውን ሰ2ዜው ይወዱታል፤ ምቅ ሲላቸው ግን በስድብ 

ሙሱጌታ በሥራ ብዛት የደካከመውንና የጠወስገውን ሰውነቱን ለማሳረፍ ከነጫማው አልጋው ላይ ዟ በሱ ተንጋሷል። ድምጽ ሳያስሙ ዘው አስና "ሰመሆኑ በጤናህ ነው?" አስና በአጃቸው ጨብጠው የያዟትን ቀራጭ ወረቀት ወደ ዐይነ ሥር አስጠግተው

ወደ 78 50 ዞሯ፡ል



### ሕዲህም አለ!

ፍቅር ዓይነቱና መጠነ ብዙ ነው። በሥነ ቃላዊ ግጥሞች ውስጥ "ፍቅርን ፍቅር አሉት ስክሙን አሳንሰው፤ ከድንጋይ ይከብዳል ለተሽከመው ሰው" መባለ ትክክል ሣይሆን 1. P. & C 90::

በክርስቲያን ሃይማኖት ቃልን ወደ ሥጋነት ለውጦ በነባሩ ቃል ከዳን መሠረት ከ5500 ዓመታተ በኃላ ክርስቶስ እንዲወለድ የእግዚአብሔር ፌቃድ የሆነው በፍቅርና ስለፍቅር ነው። ይህ ዓይነቱን ፍቅር በእንግሲዝኛ "agape" ይለ-ታል።

ፍቅር በስዎች ዘንድ በብዙ ዘርፍ ይታወቃል። ይህ ቃል ሲነገር ብዙዎቻችን የምናስታውለው ምናልባት በተቃራኒ የታዎች መካከል ሰላሰው የፍቅርና የወሰብ **ግንኙነት ለ.ሆን ይችላል - እንደዘ**መኑ "የሥልጣኔ ደረጃ" ከሆነ እሳቤያችን በዚህ ብቻ ተወስኖ ከቆመም አሰዬው ነው። ከዚህ ውጨ, ሰፋ አናድርገው ካልን ደግሞ ንጸሕ ፍቅር በሰዎች መካከል፣ ፍቅር በአንስሳት መካከል፣ ለተፈጥሮና የመሬትንና የሰማይን ልዩ ልዩ ገጽ ታዎች ጨምሮ በነዚሁ ኅላዌይት ላይና ውስጥ ለሚገኙ ፍጡራን ለዎች ያላቸው ፍቅር፣ ሰዎች ለአምላካቸው። ለልጆቻቸው፤ ለጓደኞቻቸው፤ .... የሚያሳዩት ፍቅር ከተራው ፍቅር የተለዩ ነው። ስዎች ይህን ዓይነቱን በፊረንጅኛው "Platonic Love" የሚሰኘውን ያልተበረዘና ያልተከሰሰ ንጹሕ ፍቅርን በሚያሳዩበት ጊዜ ቃሉ ሲጠራ ወዲያው ከሚታየን ወይም ከሚሰማን የፆታዎች ቅርርብ ባለፊ ወይም በበለጠ በስዎችና በተልጥሮ መካከል ያለው ልዩ ቁርኝት ይታወሰናል። ይህ ነገር በተለይ በአሁት ዘመን በስፋት ስሰመኖሩ አጠራጣሪ ይመስላል። ክፋና የክፋት ሥራዎች የበቡ ሆንዋልና።

ሰው እንስሳትን ያፌቅራል። እንስሳትም ሰውን ያፊቅራሉ። በሆዳምነትና በጀብደኝነት የሚታወቁት እንደጀብና አንበሣን የመሳሰለ-እንስላት እንኳን ልዩ አጋጣሚ ከተልጠረሳቸው በሰው ፍቅር (ብን) የሚለብት ጊዜ አለ። ዋናው መላመድ ነው። አደጋ እንዳለው ማምት ውስጥ በማስንባትና በመጠንቀቅ ለዎች አደገኛ አባቦችን ጭምር ሕያላመዱ፣ ከአንበሣና ከነብር *ጋርም* የሰርክስ ትርዒት እያሳዩ መተዳደሪያ የዕለት እንጀራቸውን የሚያገኙ የዓለማችን ዜጎች እንዳሰ ይታወቃል። በዚህ እንግዲህ ሰውና እንስሳት ከተራው የፍቀር ተርጓሜ ባለል ተማሪዎች ነበርን። በቅርብ ከንጠር ከተማ ይገርመኛል። ሁሉም ‹አንንቴን በካራ› ብሎ ልዩ የመተዛዘንና የመዋደድ፣ አንዳ የአንዱን

0074.7.90 ሕንሬዳለን።

በማ አንድ ማልንል ትወልድና ባልተጠበቀ

እንዳይታረድ በከፍተኛ ደረጃ ስትክላክል ያውቃሉ። የኖረችው ባለቤቱ እንደ አጋጣሚ ወጣ ብላ አኩያ የተባለው ልጅ ሲሆን ይችላል -ወደ ጽልመት ተለወጠ፦ የዚያን ዓመት - በቡው ተማሪ ሣቀን ለማኔን ቡፍ ቡፍ ፋሲካ መቼም እሁድ ቀን ሣይውል አያለ አፍንጫውንም ለመሽፋፈን እየሞከረ ኔታቸው ሲሞት ምግብ ባለመበላት እስስከ አውጡ!" አሉናበ ኃይል ተገበ, ነው። አውነተኛ ፍቅር እስከዚህ ያደርሳል።

#### ሞኝና ወረቀት

በሚገኝ አንድ ትምህርት ቤት ከ30 ምናምን ዓመታት በፊት በ8ኛ ደ ውስጥ የተከሰተ ንጠመኝ ነው። ጉዳ የኤው ነው።

ያለመፈለግ ሁኔታ መኖሩን ብመጣም ከሰው ጋር በቶሎ ለመግባባት ብዙ ጊዜ የማይወስድብኝ ስለነበርት ከሞላ ጎደል በሀገራችን አንድ አካባቢ እንዲህ ከሁሉም ተማሪዎት ጋር እግባባና የልቤን ሆነሳችሁ። አንድ ቤተሰበ ውስጥ አንዲት እጫወት ነበር። በትምህርትም ያን ያህል ሰነፍ አምባል አልነበርኩምና ከብበ-ዎች ጋር ሁኔታ በወለደች በጥቂት ቀናት ውስጥ አብረን እናጠናና እንረዳዳ ነበር። በተለይ ተሞታለች። ማልገሱም ገና ሣር መበላት እንግሊዝኛ ላይ እጅ አይሰጡም ከሚባሱ አልጀመሪምና ሲሞት ሆነ። የቤተ አመቤት ተማሪዎች አመደብ ስለነበር መረዳዳታችን አመጫት ስለነበረች እንደቀልድ ይህን በዋናነት ያን የትምህርት ዓይነት መሠረት ግልገል ከልጇ *ጋር* እኩል ማጥባት ያደረገ ነበር - መቴም "ስራስ ሲቆርሱ ..." ትጀምራስች። በዚሁ ሁኔታ በግና ሰው አይደል እሚባል? አንዳንዴ ለጉረኞች ብቡም ማለትም የሴትዬዋ ልጅ የአንዲት ሴት ጡት ባይሆን ጥቂት ጆሮ መስጠት ያጠድቃልና እየተጋሩ - እየተሻሙ ጠብተው ያድጋሉ። አንለስት። እናላችሁ በዚያ የተነሣ በግ ይጎረምሳል። ለአቅመ ሙክትነትም ከአንግሊዝኛ መምህሬ ጋር ልዩ ቀፈቤታና ይደርሳል። ፍቅር ነበረኝ። አሁንም ቆዳ አዋዳጀ አንድ ወቅት የፋሲካ በዓል ይደርስና እንዳትሎኝ አደራችሁን እንጂ የራሴ ልዩ አባውራ ገበደ ሲንከራተት ቢውል የሚሸጥ ደብተር አዘጋጅቼ ድርስት እየጻፍኩ በግ ያጣና ባዶ እጁን ወደቤተ ይመሰሳል። መምህሬ በግሳቸው እያረሙና እያስተካከሱ ያን በን እንደልጇ በመቀጠር እቤት ይረዱኝ ነበር። ተማሪዎችም ይህን

አንዲት የተረገመች ጧት ላይ ማን አቤት አልነበረችም። አጅሬ ባል በሌለችበት እንዲህ ሆነ። ጥቂት ዓደኞቹ አሁን ድረስ ያንን በግ ሸክ ያደርግና ቆዳ ገራፋውን ጨርሶ ሲገባኝ ባልቻለ ሁኔታ ጥቂት ጥቋቀር አቤት ከመግባቱ እናት ከሄደኙበት ፍሬዎችን ይሰጡኝና በድንጋይ ሬጭቼ ትመሰሳለች። አንድ ቀሳባ ልጅ - ያ የበን በምራቀ በማራስ ክፍል ውስጥ አንዱ ጥጋት ላይ እንዳስቀምጥ ይነግሩኛል። ሞኝ የነገሩት እየሮጠ ሄዶ ገና እግቢው ከመግባታ: "እማዬ! ነውና እንዳዘዙኝ አድርጌ አሰቀመጥኩ። አባዬ በጉን አረደልሽ!" ሲላት ሴትዮዋ የሚመጡት መምህር ደግሞ የምወዳቸውና "እ...?" ብላ ወደ መሬት ሽርተት ትልና በግላቸው ሳይቀር የሚረዱኝ የእንግሊዝኛ ትዝለፈለፋለች። በአርባ አራቱ ታቦት መምህሬ ነበሩ። የቀን ጥመት በትለመንም ልትመለስ አልቻለችም። ቁርጥ አያድርስባችሁ። ካመጣውም "ቀላሉን መሆኑ ታወቀና በዚያ ቤት ውስጥ ፋሲካው ያድርግሳችሁ" ከማለት ውጪ ምን ይባላል?

ብቡው ተማሪ ሣቁን ለማሪን ቡፍ ቡፍ አይቀርምና በማግሥቱ ለኛ በዕለተ ማዕዶት ባለበት ወቀት መምህራችን ይገባሉ። የሴትዮዋ ቀብር ተፊጸመ። ከዚህ ይሠውር። እሳቸወም ገና ከበር እንዳለፉ አፍንጫቸውን ስተልጥሮም ይሁን ለእንስሳት ወይም ለሰው መንካነትና የፊት ገጽታቸውን ማኮፋተር የሚኖረን ፍቅር ገደብ ካልተበጀለት እንግዲህ ይይዛሉ፡፡ የማስተማሪያ ዕቃዎቻቸውን አንዲህ ያለ መቅሰፍትም እንዳለ መረዳት ጠረጴዛው ላይ እንዳስቀመጡ ተገበ, ነው። በዚህ አጋጣጣ, የጣወዱት "አውቃታለሁ፤ ይቼን የምትሽት ነገር ይቆጣሉ :: ኅልፊት የሚዳጉ ውሾች እንዳሉ ማስታወስ ተፈልጋ ትገኝና በመስከት ትወረወራለች። "ማንነው ያስቀመጥት? አውጡ! ይችን ሥራ የሆራውን ካላወጣቸሁ አላስተምርም።" ይለና መምህሩ ወደል ኃነት ተሰውጣው ከአፎታቸው ተስፈንጥረው በአዲስ አበባ ከተማ ሰገሀር አካባበ. ሊወጡ የደረሱ ዐይኖቻቸውን በሁሉም ተማሪዎች ላይ ያጉረጠርጣሉ።

ተማሪው ግን ፀጥ ረጭ ይልና በ'አላጋልጥም" አቋሙ ይጸናል። ከዚያን ጊዜ በዚህ የ8ኛ ደ ክፍል ውስጥ 63 በፊትም ሆነ በኋላ የተማሪ አድመኝነት

# ፈገግ ቢያሰኝዎ

የተረል አንት አንድ መቶ ብር ከሰጡት በኃላ ሲመክሩት "ይህን ገንዘብ በጥንቃቄ ያዘ! ‹ቂልና ንንዘብ ቶሎ ይለያያሉ› የሚለውን ተረትም አትዘንጋ።" ይሉታል። ተፈሪ.ም "አመሰማናለሁ አትቴ፤ ነገር ማን አንተን በጣም ስለምወድህ የነገርከኝን ተረት ማመን አልፊልማም። አላቸው።

በአንድ ከተማ የመሬት መንቀጥቀጥ ለብዙ ምንም:-ቀናት ስለተደ*ጋገመ* ለልጃቸው የሆነ ወሳጆች ልጃቸውን በሴላ ከተማ ወደሚኖሩ ዘመዶቻቸው ይልኩታል። ከአንድ ከሁለት ቀናት በኋላ "ልጃችሁን መልሰን ል ነልክላችሁ ነው። ከቻላችሁ የመሬት መንቀጥቀጡን ወደኛ ሳኩት።" የሚል ቴሴግራም የልጁ ወላጆች ልጃቸውን ከላከብት ዘመዶታቸው ደረሳቸው።

ልጅ፤ "አባባ። ቀለም በጣም ውድ ነው

አባት ፤ "ኧረ አይደለም ልጄ። ምነው?" "በበልቃጥ ውስጥ ካለው ቀለም A.C. : በትንሹ ቀሚሳ ላይ ጠብ ባደርግባት እማማ በጣም ተቆጣችኝ።

"የሐንስ!" አለች እናትየዋ ተናዳ። "ትናንት \* ስትበደል ቂም አትቋጥር እዚህ ላይ ሁለት ዳቦ ነበር \* ስትበለጥ ተስፋ አትቁረጥ ያስቀመጥሁ፡፡ አሁን አንድ ባቻ \* ስትናደድ ቶሎ ብረድ ቀርቷል። እንዲት ሲሆን ቻለ?"

"ጨለማ ስለነበር ይህኛውን ሳሳየው ስለቀፈሁ ነው።" አለ ዮሐንሰ።

አናት። በማዕድ ላይ ተንጠራርቶ ዳቦ ለሚያነሣ ልጇ፤ "አፍ የለህም በእጅህ ሰማንሳት እንዲህ ከምትንጠራራ?"

ይቀሳል ልትይኝ ነው?"

እናት ቤት ውስጥ ሆና በመቆጣት። "አንተ ተስፋዬ! ምነው ሕፃን ወንድምህን እንደዚህ የምታስለቅለው? የጠየቀህን ሁሉ ስጠው የሚልልነው ንም ሁሉ

አድርግለት አላል ሀ-ህም?"

ተስፋዬ ከውጭ - "አዎ፣ ብለሽኛል እማዬ፤ ጉድንድ ቆፍር አስኝና ከቆፌርኩለት ወይዎ በኃላ ወደቤት አስንባው ብሎ ነው ነው። እንዲህ እየተነፋረቀ እሚያለቅስ" አላት።

አባት። "ለምንድነው አስተማሪህ የቀጣህ?" A.C. : "አውስትራሊያ የት እንደሆነ ጠና-ቶኝ።

አባት፣ "በል፣ ከአሁን በኃላ ዕቃዎችን የምታስቀምጥበት 3 አትርሣ።

ልጆች አንዲት ትንሽ ውሻ ከብበው ሰ.ንጫወ። አንድ አልሪው የሚሄዱ ቁስ ተመለከተና ጠጋ ብለው፤ "ምንደነው ጫጫተው?" ሲሉ ጠየቱ።

እየተወዳደርን ነው። በጣም ትልቅ ውሽት የሚዋሽ ይህችን ቡችላ ይሸለማል" አላቸው።

ቁሱም፡ "ይቅር ይበላችሁ! ውሽት ደግሞ እንደጥሩ ነገር መወዳደሪያ ሆነ? እኔ በእናንተ ዕድግኔ ውሽት የሚባል ነገር አላውቅም ነበር፡- እስካሁንም ውሽት በአንደበቴ ዞሮ አያውቅም።" ሲሉ ቂሱ፣

ልጆች በአንድ ድምፅ፣ "እርስዎ አሽንፈዋል! በ-ችሳዋን መውሰድ ይችሳሉ።" አሏቸው።

ለሌገግታ ወዳደ አምሩ፤ 19849.70

moon gohc

ሰው ሲጠሳህ ብቻ ሣይሆን ሲወድህም

## ይህን ልብ ብለው

ስምን ብለህ ራብህን ጠይቅ።

#### ደግሞም ልብ በል!

- \* ስትናገር ለቁም ነገር
- \* 01.00% 0.3 m3h2.

- \* ስትመከር ከልብ አደምጥ
- \* ስትፊቀር አትጠርጥር
- \* ስትምንስ አትኮራስ
- \* ስት ቸገር አት በገር

\* ስትወያይ ሁን አስተዋይ

በዓለማችን እጅግ በርካታ ቋንቋዎች ልጅ፣ "አሁን በእጀ ከማንሣት በአፍ ማንሣት ይነንራሉ። በግርደፍ ግምት ከአምስት ሽ በሳይ ቋንቋዎች በዓለም ዙሪያ እንደሚነገሩ ብቻ አንዳንድ ጥናቶች ይጠቀማሉ።

ልክ እንደማንኛውም ፍጡር ሁሉ ቋንቋዎችም በቤተሰበና በዘር ይመደባሉ። ያስክትላል ። እነዚህ ከአምስት ሺህ እንደሚበልጡ የሚነገርሳቸው ቋንቋዎት በጠቅሳሳው በስምንን የዘር ማንዶች እንደሚመደበ-ይነገራል። አመዳደባቸውም 038869 የቋንቋ ጥናት በሚደረሰበት የመመሳሰል ወይም አንዱ ከአንዱ የመቀራረብ ሂደት

ለምሳሌ በኢትዮጵያ hyon እንደሚወሰዱ የሚነገርላቸው ትግርኛና አማርኛ በብዙ መንገድ ይቀራረባሉ። ከቃላት አመሥራሬታቸው ጀምሮ እስከ ዐሬፍተ ነገር ከታዩበት ቅርጻቸው ድረስ ብዙ ምስስሎሽ ይታይባቸዋል። አማርኛና ትግርኛ ብቻም በብዙ ነገር ይመሳስላሉ። አብሮ በመኖር ሂደት የባህልና የወግ ልጣድ መወራረስ እንዳለ ሁለ የቋንቋ መወራፈስም መኖሩ **ግልጽ ነው። የውስጡን ትተን ወደውጪም** ብናማትር ለምሳሌ አማርኛና ዐረብኛ ቋንቋዎች በብዙ *ነገሮች የመመ*ሳሰል ሁኔታ

ከልጆቹ አንዱ፣ "ውሽት በመዋሽት ይተደባቸዋል። ሀኪም፣ ባርቱክን፣ ሻይ፣ ስኳር፡ ቁጥሮች፣ ወዘተ. በሁለቱም ቋንቋዎች ከሞላ ጎደል አንድነትና ተመሳሳይነት ይታይባቸዋል። ቦጋስ ዳኜ የተባለ ሰው በቃላት ምሥሬታ ሥራ ላይ ተጠምደው የተመለከታቸው አንድ ምሁር ብዙ እንዳይጨነቁና ከየትውም ቋንቋ የሚወረስን ቃል ወይም ጽንስ ሃሳብ እንዳለ ወደንም በቋንቋው ሥርዓት ጠምቆ መጠቀሙ ያን ያህል የጎሳ ችግር እንደማያስክትል ለመጠቆም ፊልን በድረገፅ ካሥልረው አንድ ጽሑፍ ጥቂት እንጥቀስና ስንመልክት።

> ልጅ ሆኜ ሰላሴ ውስጥ ከአንድ አማራ የቁስ ሚስት *ጋር* በሆነ ጉዳይ ላይ በአማርኛ ስንጨዋወት 'አንተሌ ምንም አትል' አሎኝ።በኋላም 'አንተሌ' ምንደነው? ብዬ ሳሰሳስል መልሱን አንኘሁት። 'አንተ' አማርኛ ነው ። 'ሌ' በአሮምኛ 'እንካ,ን' ማለት ነው። ሴትዮዋ በኦሮሞ መካከል ብዙ ዘመን በመኖራቸው በሁለት ቋንቋዎች **ግጭ**ት የተናገሩት ነው። ማለት የፊለጉትም አንተ እንኳን ነው። ኦሮምኛው 'አቲሌ' ነው።አንደዚህ ለብዙ በመን የሚፈጠረውን ቃል መቀበል ሳካባቢው ስው አያስቸገርም። ለነንሩ በኦሮምኛ አንተ 'አቲ' እኔ 'አና' ሲሆን ማዕዙም 'አንተ፣ አነ ስለሆን ሁሉም አንድ ነው። አንድ ቃል ከየትም ይምጣ ሕዝበ ከለመደው ማስተወ ይቸገራል። 'ክልሲ' ከየትም ይምጣ የተለመደ ቃል ሆኗል። ከሰባ ከሰማንያ ዓመት በፊት አይታወቅም ነበር።

ሰላው አንድ *ዕቃ* ወይም ነገር ካንዳ

77C ወደሌላው ሰ.ዛ.ዛ.ር ሰሙን ይዞ መሄዳ ያለ ነው። መሰል ቃል ሰ.73 መተርግ፡መ ጥሩ ነው። አለበለዘ.ያ 74.60 7320 በራሳችን \$6 ለውጠናል ለማለት አዲስ ቋንቋ መፍጠሩ የባለ 00 8 4 2 7 6

ስምሳሌ፤ ስካር በማዕዘ-ም ሶክር' ስ.ሆን በአንግሊዘኛም

'ሽ·*ገC*' ነው።: **ፊ.**ሬስ በማ*ዕገነም ፊ.*ሬስ ነው። በኦሮምኛ 'ፊ.ርዳ ሲሆን በእንግሊዝኛ 'ሆርስ ነው።

ውሻ በእንግለ.ዝኛ(በላብ:ን) canine ነው በወላይታም 'ዛናይ' ይመስለኛል።

ስካሩ ወይም እንስሳቱ መጀመርያ

I don't know the key to success, but the key to failure is trying to please everybody.

Bill Cosby

The universe is change; our life is what our thoughts make It.

M.A Antoninus It's not that some

people have willpower and some don't. It's that some people are ready to change and others are not. J. Gordon

### The Green Chalk

h78' 48 PP4

ውድመት ለያደርስ የሚገልበት ሁኔታ "አንድ ወሬኛ ይኖራል። በብላችንም ያባረረውን ሺህ ጦረኛ አይመልሰውም የሚባለው ይህን ለማጠየቅ ነው። ማሰረገጫ የለለው ወሬ መጥፎ ነው። "አደጋ አለው!" ትላለች የ"ዘሩ ቀለጠ" ባለቤት ወይዘሮ አዛሉ በ‹ቤቶች› የቴሌቪዥን ድራማ - አውነቷን ነው።

በመምህራን ሬነድ ያየን እንደሆነ ስለአንድ መምህር በተለይ በሚያስተምራቸው ተማሪዎት ዘንድ የሚነገሩለት ወይም የሚነገሩበት በርካታ የማንነቱ መንለጫዎች ይኖራሉ። ከነዚህ እንደተጠቀሰው አንዳንዶቹ ውሽተ ሲሆኑ የሚችሉና በማይወዱት ተማሪዎች ተልልስልው ሰውዩውን ለማሳጣት ወይም ለማጥቃት የሚሁራጨ ወሬዎች ሊኖሩ እንደሚችሉ የታወቀ ነው። መምህራን በማስተማር የብቃት ደረጃቸው ምክንያት የተለያዩ ስሞችን ያገኛሉ። ጎበዝ ከሆኑ። ሰነፍ ከሆኑ፣ ጥሩ ዝግጅት አድርገው ወደ ተማባራት መረዳት አያቀትም። ክፍል የሚገቡ ወይም የማይገቡ ከሆነ። በአን 27ራቸውና በሚያዘወት ሬ፡ቸው የቃላተ አጠቃቀም፣ በአካሄዳቸው፣ በአለባበሳቸው፣ በቁጡነታቸው። በሣቂነታቸው። በውጤት አሰጣጣቸው። በፊተና አወጣጣቸውና አስተራሪማቸው፣ ከተማሪዎቻቸው ጋር በሚኖራቸው ግንኙነት፣ ወዘተ. የተነሣ ልዩ ልዩ ሰሞችንና ሃሜቶችን ያተርፋሉ።

አንዱ መምህር እንዲህ ሆነላችሁ። መምህሩ በአንድ ሁለተኛ ደረጃ ትምህርት ቤት ጎበሀ የሒሳብ አስተማሪ ነው። የሙያ በቃተ፡ ጥያቄ ውስጥ የሚገባ አይደለም። ነገር ግን እንደብዙዎች መምህራን አንዳንድ ዐመሉ ችና ሱሶች አሉበት። ከነዚህም መካከል ጫትና ሲጋራና የጫቱ ማርከሻ -ጨብሲ ይሉታል ንየሙያ ዘርፉን ባለቤቶች -መጠጥ በ.ጠ. ይቀማምሳል፡፡ በነዚህም ሳበ.ያ ክፍል ሲገባም ሆነ ሲወጣ እንደተቻኮለ ነው። እር*ጋታ* ብለ<sup>,</sup> ነ*ነር* አይታይበትም። ብዙውን 2ዜ ጣት ጣት በ' ሀንግኦቨር" እንደሚቸገር ያስታውቅበታል፡፡ በጣም ግዴስሽ ቆሴውን በመግራፍ አመናጭቅ የፌስታል ወዲያዉን እንደሚጠጣጡ የሚገገረው፡፡ በመ ከመሆኑም የተነሣ ጠመኔ ሣይቀር ግበዣውን ይመልሳል፡፡ ረዳቱም ፌስታሉን እንግዲህ ሰው በመሆኑ ተደማምጠ ጥሩ መግባባት ላይ መድረስ ይጠበቅበታል ማለት የሚይዘው በጃክ,ት ክ,ሱ ነው።

ተማሪዎች "ኧሬ ቲቸር ቃሪያ ነው!" በሙ ሆነ ፡ መምህሩ ቃሪያ በጣም ያልዓጎጠ አልነበረም፡፡ ኩራት እራት እንዲያብራራልን መጠየቅ ነው፡፡ በደንብ እንደሚወድ ጓደኞቹ ሁሉ ይመሰክሩስታል፡

ባወጡለት ወይም ራሱ ፊቅዶ የመገነገብ ስጣ ይሁን ብሎ ባቆመው መደበኛ ስሙ የሚጠራ መምህር አስከማይተነበተ ደረጃ ድረስ የሁሉም መምህራን ስም በቅጥል የሚጠራበት ሁኔታ ሲያጋጥመን ይኘላል።

#### ኩራት እራት አይሆንም

ጥስ<sub>ግ</sub>ብን አንዳንድ ሰ*ዎች* በጣም ሲበዛ ጉረኞች ነን። ጉረፍ ማለት እንማዲህ የልሆነትን መስሎ መታየተ፡ የሚልልጉትን እንዳልልለጉት አድርጎ በማጥላላት ለማስመለል መሞክር፣ ወሬዎት ውስጥ ግን ክፍ ሲል መታበደና መመባደት፡ በይሎኝታ ሰንሰለት ተቀፍድደን እየራብን እንዳልራብን መሰለን መታየት። በሚታችንን ለመደበቅ በከንተ፡ መኮራስ .... ማለት መሆነ በጨረፍታ በ.ጠቆም ብዙም አያስከፋም። ብቡ ሰዎች የዚህ ሥነ ልቦናዊ በሽታ ሰለባዎች መሆናቸውን በቀጥታ ወይም በተዛዋሪ እነሱ ራሳቸው በሚያሳዩዋቸው ያልተገቡ

አንድ ሺክ ያለ ጎልማሳ ወደ አንድ የክፍለ ሀገር አው-የብ-ስ ለረጂም ጉዞ ይሣራራል። ሱፋና ክራባቱ በነጭ ሸሚዝ **ግጥም** ተደርጎ ተለበሷል። አውቶቡሱ የአንደኛ ደረጃ ሆኖ ክልሎች ደረጃዎች ለመለየት ይመስላል ለቀርስ ዳቦ በ.ጠ. ስተማፋሪዎች ይታደላል። ይህ ሰው ረዳተ፡ ያን ዳቦ ሲያድል የማይልልግ መሆኑን በማልምጫ መልክ ነው የነለጸለት። ንዛው ቀጠል። ሽኬው የተቀመጠው በፊተኛው በር አበሩ አጠንብ ባለው ወንበር ነው። ረዳቱም የዳቦ ዕደሳውን ሥራ አጠናቀቆ ባጋጣማ. የተቀመጠው እዚሁ ቀብራራ ተግፋሪ ፊት ለፊት ባለው የሣጥን መቀመጫ ላይ ነው።

አሁንም ጉዞው በሙዚቃ፣ በፊልምና ፊት መስዋወጥ ሲያይ በዚህን መስል ዘወትር የማይሞላለት ባተሴ ነው። ወደ ኢጋጣሚዎች ሁልጊዜም ሕንደሚያደርገው አንድ ፌስታል ከመከናው የኃቢና ኪስ አንስሳት በተለያዩ ቅላጹያቸው የተለያዩ ያወጣ፣ እንካ ይለዋል። ለው የው ግን "ምን ማለትህ ነው? ባላገር መሰልከህ?" ይልና ወደክ.ሱ ይክታል። የሚገርመው ነገር ይህ አንድ ቀን ታዲያ ሲያስተምር እንደገባ መንገደኛ በረዳቱ የተራራስትን ነገርዮ አዲስ ነው። ጥቀር ሰሌዳው ላይ ሲጽፍ ከኪሱ ቾክ አንደተለቀቀ ባምባ አጅመልምሎ ሲለቀው አወጣሁ ብሎ ቃሪያ ያወጣና የሒሳብ ረዳቱ ፌስታሉን ወደክ,ሱ ከትቶ ትምህርቱን ሥሌዳው ላይ በቃሪያ አልጨረሰም ነበር። አሳዛን አጋጣሚ በዚህ ጠመኔንት ያስነካው ነባ — ርዕሳችን The ብቻ ተወስኖ አላበቃም። የለቀቀበት በረዳቱ green chalk የተባለውም ለዘ.ህ ነው። ላይ, ነው። ረዳ-ቤስ ምን ሞኝ? አሰ-ም ስቀቀውና ሁለቱም ማምኛ ሆነው አውቶቡሱ እስኪለት ድረስ በምን እየጻፈ እንደነበር በሞላ ወደ ትያትር ቤትነት ተለወጠ። ሁሉ አልታወሰውም። ከዚያን ዕለት ጀምሮ የአንዱ ችግር ሰሴላው የደስታና የፈገግታ ይህ መምህር በተማሪዎቹ ዘንድ ምንሞ መሆኑ ይኔ አልተጀመሪምና በዚያ የሚታወቀው "ቲቸር ቃሪያ" በሚል ቅጣይ ገጠመኝ ያልራገገና ያልሳቀ እንዲሁም

ቆሎና ዳቦም ሣይቀር በቃሪያ ነው የሚበላው አይሆንም። ጉረኝነትም አስተዛዛቢና አሰቃቂ ይሳሉ። በዚህ መልክ ብንቀጥል የመምህራን ሽነትን ከመሆን አይንታም። ፌስታሉን ስንክሳር ተወርቶ አያልቅም። በአንድ ቢቀበለውና ቢጠቀምበትስ ኖሮ? እሱም ትምህርት ቤት ውስጥ እናት አባቱ ረዳቱም መኪናውም ከአካባቢያዊ በክለት ድነው አልነበረምን? ስለዚህ ራስን መሆንን መማርጥሩ ነው።

17C ባይራጠርም እንካ.ን ለኛ ብለው አገተነውልን ወይም አስበውልን መልካም ነገር የሚያደርጉልንን ለዎች ውለታ ማጥፋት አይባባም። ከዚህ ነጥብ አካያ አዔ ምኒልክ አደረጉት የተባለ ትልቅ ምሳሌ አለ። መከና የገባው በርሳቸው ዘመን እንደሆነ ይታወቃል። ያኔ የመጀመሪያው በመከና ተጓኘና አርሳቸው ነበሩ አሉ። በመከናቸው ተማፍረው በሕዝባቸው መሀል ሲንዙ ሕዝቡ "ንጉሣችን በለይጣን መንኮራኩር አይሄዱ በንም፣ ለራስዎ ደህንነት ሲሉ በእግዚ ሃር ይሁንብዎ ከዚህ ማስጠሎ የሰይጣን ኔ.ረስ ይው-ረዳ-ና በሚያምርብዎ እንደኛው በአግርዎ ይሂዱ..." ሲላቸው አላቅማመ፡ 90 - ወዲያወነ ወረዳ።

ሕዝባቸው ካለዕውቀት መናንሩን ቢረዱም ለርሳቸው አስቦና ተጨንቆ እንዲያ እንዳላቸው በመገንዘበ ትምህርቱን በሂደት አንደሚያስተምሩ ለራሳቸው ቃል ንበተው ለጊዜው ግን በትሪቢት "እናንተ እክ ስላላወቃችሁ ነው እንጂ ይህ ነገር መኪና የሚባል ጠቃማ የዘመናዊ ቴክኖሎጂ ውጤት ነው።..." ብለው እንደተሣራሩ አልተብቡም። ትልቅ ብልሀነት ነው። ክፍ ሲል የተገለጠውም ኩሩ ሰው ረዳቱን አክብሮ ቢቀበለው ኖሮ የማቅለሽለሽ ስሜት: ባይኖረውም እንኳን ምንም ኪሣራ ባልነበረው፤ ወዲያውኑ እንደተከተውም **ፌ**ስታሉን በተጠቀመበትና ባልተዋረደ።

#### የነገር ወጡ መደማመጡ

የመደጣመጥን ጥቅም የጣያውቅ 83.283 80000 70.71 11C AF 0083 አለበት። መደማመጥ በለዎች ብቻ ሣይሆን በቀሪው የእንስሳት ዓለምም ዓይነተኛ ሚና ሣይኖረው እንደማይቀር መገመት ይታላል። ለዚህም ነው ውሾችንና ድቦችን የመሳሰለ መልአክቶትን ለበ. ጠ. ዎቻቸው እንደሚያስተላልፉና የአጸፉ ምላሽም መግባባት ላይ መድረስ ይጠበቅበታል ማለት

መደማመጥ ሲወሳ ብዙ ነገር አብሮ ይታወሳል። በመጀመሪያ በተናጋሪና በአድማጭ መካከል መከባበርን ይጠይቃል። አየተናናቁ መደማመጥ የለም። ሀብተኛ አህ ብሎ ጀርንና መስ ትኩረትን መስጠን ይገባል። በዚህ ሃደተ ተናጋሪው ምን ሲናገር እንደሆነ ጨርሰን ሳንሰጣ ምን ማለት እንደፈለን እኛው በመገመት የምናቋርጠው ከሆነ መግባባት አይቻልም። ጣድረግ ያለበን እንግዲያውስ ማስጨረስና ያልነቡን ቃላተና ሃሳቦች ክሎ በሌሎች ቃላትና ሀሬጋት

ተቀምጣ ከነበረችና ልተወርድ እየተዘጋጀች ባህላችን ማድረግ ይገባናል። መናገር ብቻ ካለች ተጣፋሪ ጋር ንፃግር ጀምሯል። የወጭ ጣይሆን ጣዳመጥም ጥበብ ነው። ወራጅ ሁካታው፣ የሞተሩ ደምጽ፣ የሰዎች ዕውር አሞራ እሚቀልብ ወሬና ሌላው ሌላው ጨክት በደንብ መደማመጥ እንደማያስችል ማልጽ ነበር። ረዳቱ ጮክ ብሎ ታዲያ "ኪስ ዕቃ አለሽ ሲመክሩ ወይም ራሳቸውን ለማጽናናት አይዴል?" ይላታል። ይቼ ሴተ ደግሞ ቀበል ችግረኞቹ ራሳቸው ስለራሳቸው ሲናንሩ ታደርግና " ምን አስቃለሁ? ምንስ አጣያስት እንደጣደመጠው "ዕውር አሞሪ አሚቀልብ ነገር አገኘሁና ነው እንዲህ እምትለኝ?" ያልተገናኝቶ ሆነና ትለዋለች። ነገሩ በአውተቡሱ ውስጥ አግራጥትን ፌጠረ።

ይህን አለመግባባት ያጤነ ተሣፋሪ በሁለት ለዎች አለመማባባት ግቁን ለቀቀው። እነሱ ግን የስውን ሣቅ ሁሉ ክቁብ ሣይጥፉት ለምን እንዳልተማባቡም ለማጤንና አንድ ቦታ የተራጠረውን ስህተት አርመው በወን ፌቃድና ትዕዛዝ ምንም ማለት ላይሆን ስመግባባት ምንም ጥረት ሳያደር*ት አንጃ* ይችላል። እንደሰው ግን ከሁሉም የባለ አሳዛኝ *ግሪ-ንጃ*ና መሰዳደብ ውስጥ ነበ።

ትልቅ ጠብና አምባጓሮ ውስጥ እንደሚገቡና ትልቅ ጠባሳ የሚተው ግጭት ውስጥ አንደሚበራቁ ነው። ረዳቱ አመኪናው የኋላ ከማየትና በዚያም ተስቃይቶ ከመሞት ከለ ውስጥ ዕቃ ያላት የሴላት መሆኑን የለየለት ጦርነት ሳይሻል አይቀርም፤ የጣር ለማረጋገጥ ነበር "ከስ ዕቃ አለሽ አይደል?" ብሎ የጠየቃት። እርሷ ማን አእምሮዋ 04.270011 00378 የሚያስቃት ነገር እንደሌለ በመናገር አለመግባባት ተሽጋንሩ። ይኔ ከሁለት ነው። የምሽቱ ድምቀት ከመጠጠችና አንድኛቸው የተፈጠረውን ሥነ ልጣናዊ ዳንኪራዎች ጋር እየተጋገዘ ጦዟል። ጊዜው መሠረተ ያለው አለመግባባት በቶስ ሲያስተካክሉ ይገባ ነበር። ሴትየ ዋ ሳታዳምጠው ግን ያዳመጠቸው መሰላት። መስሏ ትም አልቀረ - ‹ላዳመጠቸው ነገር› ኖሮማ " ምን አልከኝ?" ብላ የማጣሪያ ጥያቄ ት ጠይቀው ነበር።

መልሰ የሰጠቸው መሰለው። መልሷ ከጥያቄው ጋር የማይሄድ መሆኑን አጢና ስመደ: 19"9" ምናልባትም ጥበብም አልነበረውም። በዚህ ቤት ውስጥ መሆኑን ልብ ይሏል። መልክ የሚፈርስ ትዳር፣ የጓደኝነት ትስስር፣ የጉርብትና ቀረቢታ። ወዘተ ይታያችሁ። በደንብ ያልሰማክው ነገር እንዲደገምልህ **"እ...?" ብለህ ስት**ጠይቅ አሁን በቅርቡ አዲስ ራሲጥ መዋቶብን "ስምተዛል!" መባል መጀመሩ ከፋ እንጂ አንድ ነገር ሲነገረን የሰማነው በ.መስለንም እንካ,ን አንዳንደ ሲያጠራጥረን 'ምን አልክኝ?" ብለን በድ*ጋጣ*. ለማረጋገጥ ብንሞክር ነውር የለበትም። ‹ሕህልን አለምጥ፦ *ነገርን አዳ*ምጦ› ነውና።

ስለዚህ ወደአለመግባባት የሚያደርሱ መንገዶችን ለመገነጋት በቅጡ መደማመጥን። በቅጠ መነጋገርን፣ መደመጥ እንደምንልልግ ሁሉ ሌሎችን በጥሞና ማድመጥን፣ ለማዳመጥ የምንሬ.ልነውን ነገር ብቻ ከተና ኃሪ አለመጠበቅን፣ በደንብ ያሳዳመጥን በመሰለን ጊዜ "ጆሮው አይሰማም እንደ.?" የሚልን አቃቂር ከመናራት የተነሣ እንዲደገምልን ከመጠየቅ ይልቅ የራሳችንን ትርጉም ከመሰጠት መቆጠብን፣ ወዘተ።

ሰዎች በአንድ ነገር በተለይም በምግብና በመጠጥ ሲቸንሩ ብዙም እንዳይጨነቁ አምላክ..." ይላሉ። ትክክል ነው። የሚቸገር ሰው አምላኩን ክልቡ ከተማጠነ አንዳች ነገር ያዝለታል። ልክ አንደማንኛውም 14ይ በሽታና ሰው ሠራሽም ሆነ የተልጥሮ አደጋ ሁሉ በርሀብ በዋማቱ ሕይወቱ እንድታልና፡ ከጥንቱ ተጥፎለትም ከሆነ ምን ይደረጋል -በዚያው ያልፋልና ይህም እንደእግዚአብሔር ነው። ማዕዘ-ም "እምካ ርሀብ ይሄይለን, ይህ ገጠመኝ የሚያሳየን ስንቶች በዚህ ክፍት" (ክርህብ ጦርነት ይሻለኛል) በማለት መልክ መግባባት እየተሳናቸው በቀላል ነገር የርሀብን አስክፊነት አጉልቶ ያሳየናልና የሚላስ የሚቀመስ ነገር በቤት ውስጥ አጥቶ እንደ ባለቀኔው አባባል አንጀት በአንጀት ሲላብ ጊዜውም አጭር ነውና።

አሁን የምናየው የ "ዕውር አሞራ" ጉዳይ አንቺና ተረዳቸውና ከርሀብና ከጦርነት ጋር በጭራሽ አይገናኝም። ነገሩ እንዲህ ነው። ቀደም ባለ አንድ ወቅት ተና ኃሪው ባልጠበቀው መንገድ ወዳልተልስን አንድ ጓደኛየ በአንድ ቡና ቤት እየተገነናና ዳንክ,ራዎች ጋር እየተጋገበ ጦዟል። ጊዜው እየመሽ ሲሄድ ማን የቡና ቤቱ ደምበኞች ታራ ሴትየዋ በተራ ውልቅ እያሉ ይሄዱና ለአደን ብቻ የመጡ ስዎች ይቀራሉ።

አንዷ የቡና ቤቱ አስተና*ጋ*ጅና አንዱ ተገቢ ያለቸውን መልስ ሰጠቸ። ባታዳምጠው ለአደን የወጣ ጎልጣሣ ሲንሾካሾኩ ይህ ጓደኛየ በጨረፍታ ይሰማል። ቦታው የነጠር ከተማ ነውና ያኔ መበራት ስላልነበረ በኩራዝ ነበር አሱም የተና*ነ*ፈውን በወ*ኑ አዳ*ምጣ በኪያ ቡና ቤት ውስጥ ዓለም ሲቀልጥ ለሰ የሰጠቸው መሰሰው። መልሷ የሚያመሽው። ጎልማሳውና ኮረዳዋ ትማስትና ያዳምጣል። አልጋ የያዘውም በዚያው ቡና

ሰው አለሽ? የስኝም። አብረን እንደራ! 69:40: ክፍ፡ያሽ ስንት ነው? አንተ የሻህን ትክፍለኛለህ። አይ፣ እንደል-ማ አይሆንም።

ሽሬ አንተዶ የልስከውን ትስጠኛስህ፤ ይ**ሄ** ደሞ ምን ችግር አለው?

እኔ እንደሱ ያለ ነንር አይንባንም፣ አሥር ብ<mark>ር</mark> አክፍልሻለሁ። ይሄወና አሁትት ። ሸጥሰል

ይሁን። ግን አሁን ስለማልወጣ ቤርሳህን ንገረኝና እንደጨረስት አመጣለሁ።

ችግር የለውም። የያዝኩት አልጋ ዘጠኝ ቁጥር 100 .::

ቁጥር መች አነብና? አልተማርኩም እከ። እንግዲያውስ በር ላይ ትንሽ ድንጋይ ለምልክት አስቀምጣለሁ፣ በሩንም አልዚጋውም ገፋ አድርገሽ መግባት 700 .::

### አመጣለሁ።

ለ,ስማመ. 8.03 80.014 ውል ያዳመጠው ተንኮለት ጓደኛየ ያ ለው ወግቶ ከሄደና የድንጋይ ምልክቱን አስቀምጦ ከተኛ በኋላ ይሄድና ያቸን ድንጋይ ወዳራሱ ቤርን በራፍ ላይ አስቀምጦ በሩንም ሳይዘጋ ንርበብ አድርጎ ይተናል። ልብ አድርጉ ሁስት ወንዶች በአንዲት ሴት እንቅልፍ አጥተው እሳት እንዳነሰው የሚጠበስ በቆሎ አልጋቸው ላይ እየተገሳበጡ ናቸው። ሰዓቱ መድረስ አይቀርም ደረሰ። ያቺም ሴት መጣች። አሳንገራገረችም - ያት ምልክት ድንጋይ ወዳለችባት ቤርጎ ገባችና ከውስጥ ጥርቅም አድርጋ ዘጋት። ሻማ የለ፤ ኩራብ የለ፤ ከዚያ በኃ.ሳማ ምን ይጠየቃል?

"ዕውር አምራ የሚቀልብ…" - በዚህ ዐውድ ሰይጣን ቢባል ነው አጣያስኬድ ይመስሰኛል - "ዕውር አሞራ አጫቀልብ ሰይጣን" የአንዱን ሲሳይ ለአንዱ ሰጥቶ ቀድሞ ሂሳብ የክሬለውን ሰውዬ በቀጪትና በንይት ሲያሳድር ያልክራለውን ሰውዬ ባልተጠበቀ (እርዚቀ) ሲያምነሽንሽ አሳደረ። ያኛው ሰውዬ የሌሊት ተጓኘና ስለነበር የተራጠረ እንዳልነበር በዚህ አጋጣጣ, ማስታወስ የጣ,ገባ ይመስለኛል።

### አንተ ብትሆኑ ሕንዲህ ታደር ኃላችሁ?

አንድ ሰሞነኛ ገጠመኝ ላልሰማችሁ ሳካፍላችሁ። ከድፈገፅ እንደተገኘ የተነገረለት እጅግ አስደናቂ *ገጠመ*ን ነው።

ይሄ ፌስቡክ አሚሉት ጉድ ብዙ ሥራ እየሆራ ነው። የተጠፋፉ ዓደኛሞችን ያገናኛል፤ የትዳርና የወሰ ብ ተፊላላንዎችን ፍላጎት ለማሟላት ሴት ክቀን ደፋ ቀና ይላል። አንዳንኤም ለመግሥታት ኅልውና '''ይቀር ሥጋትን በመደቀን ከፍተኛ አ<u>ሱ</u>ታዊ ጣናን ይጫወታል። ገበያን በጣድራት። ሥራን በማራላለማ፣ የትምህርት ዕድልን በማስነንተ ... ረንደም የሚጫወተው ሚና ቀላል አይደለም። የሰሞት ገጠመኝ ግን ከትዳር ጋር የሚገናኝ ነው።

አንዲት ሴትና አንድ ወንድ ፊረንጆች በዚሁ ፌስቡክ መተዋወቅና መወዳጀት ይጀምራሉ። ፍቅራቸው ይጠናና ለጋብቻ ቀነ ቀጠሮ ይቆርጣሉ። ከዚያ በፊት ግን በስም በቻ የሚተዋወቁት የወደፊት ባልና ሚስት በአካል ተገናኝተው ይተዋወቁ ዘንድ ይስማማሉ። ለዚሁም ስኬት ባል አምኛ የተያዘለት ሀብታም በመሆኑ ለሚስት ሕጮኝ የአየር ትኬትና መሰል የጉዞ ወጪዎችን የሚሸፍን ገንዘብ ይልክላትና የምትመጣበትን ቀን በን ን ት መጠባበቅ ይይዛል።

የመምጫዋ ቀን አይደርስ የለም ይደርሳል። ሰውዩው አየር ማረፊያ ውስጥ እንደሚጠብቃት ምልክቱን ይነግራታል። አርሷም በንጉት ስትባገነንለት የከረመችውን ውድ አጮኛዋንና የወደፊት ባለቤቷን ለማየት ሳት 33 አልቀረችም። በተባለው 7-46.6-17::

ከተወሰነ የአየር ላይ በረራ በኋላ ውድ አመናዋ ወደማ,ጠብቃት ማረራያው ትደርሳስች። የጠበቃት ግን ታልመው የነበረው ሽበላ ሰውዬ ግይሆን 0916800 እሽ. ፣ ይሁን--የነሳት ሽያጨን እንዳስረከብኩ በዊልቹር እየተገፋ የሚሄድ ከደረቱ በላይ ግን

# ስመኝሽ

ከንጽ 45 የዞሬ

"እለከ. ይህን ስልክ ደውልና አገናኘኝ?" አስ·ት።

ነገሩ ለወራ መክሬቻ እንጂ የቢሮ ሰልክ ነው። በዚያን ሰዓት ደግሞ በ,ሮ ክፍት አይደለም። ትሪግሥቱን ዋጥ አደርጎ 2,2740 h4Ph4 በኋላ የሚያነሳው እንደሌለ ነገራቸው።

ትንሽ ወራ ከጀመሩሳቸው ም ያለን ነገር ለማ 3090 "ሮኬት 00 poli-1. አይሳናቸውም። ይችላሉ?" ቢባሉ እንካ,ን ከማለት አልቆጥረው.ም!" አይለ-ም፡- ይህን ስለሚያውቅ "አንድዩ. አንደበታቸውን ልረድን 11263176 ልረፍበት አምላኬ!" እያለ መጣጸን አንተ በትኖርም ባትኖርም ቤትህ ቤታ እንደጀመረ "ሙልዬ፣ የዚህን ሠፌር ነውና ሠራተኛህ ራት እንዳትነሳት ንድ ሰማሀልኝ? ጠዋት ወጥተህ ማታ ነው

አምት ገባው፤ ለራስህ ደምጽህ የማይሰማ ልጅ ምን አድርግ እንደሚሉህ አልገባሽ አሰኝ። አሁንስ የት እንደረስ? መንጋ ወሬኛ መቆጣያ መቀመጫ አሳጣን።" አሉና የነጠሳቸውን ጫፍ እየቋጨ ንንበስ አሳዩት። ቀና ማለት ጀመሩ።

መስተ አቀራረባቸው ደካሙን ደመሰሰለትና የወሬ ጎተራ መሆናቸውን በ. ነነዘብም የነገሩን ምንጭ ለማወቅ "እና ያው ቁኛል?" አለና ምን ተባለ?" አላቸው። ፕሮሶቫ

ለአዘጋጁት አለብልታ የራስጉትን በር ስለክፌተሳቸው ል.77 አያሉ "ሕረ ተነግሮ? ለጆሮ ይቀፋል፡፡ ለእነሱ ይብላኝላቸው እንጂ እኔ እናትህ አማሳጀ ብትልክ ስለጥህ አይመሽልኝም፡፡ እንኳ,ን አኩያህን ይቅርና የፌለገው ቢሆን አልህ ምሳ<del></del>ዌ ያስቆረጥማል" አሱና ተወራ በሚሱት ነገር ክፋኛ የተናደዱ ለመምሰል ጣቶቻቸውን አያንቋቁ በቁጭት ይል*ጎመሳመ* የዘ።

ደግሞ ለሁሉም ነው - ለሚያውቃትም ለማያውቃትም። እንደርሳቸው ዲስኩር ከሥልሩ በጨዋነታ ልጃቸቀውን ማን ደርሶባት። ለመጣ ስሄደው የልጃቸው ቁም ነገረኛነት በጆሮው ሳይንቆረቆር ማን ለፉት? አብዛኛው አድማጭ ግን የሚለማው ተሪናፋ ሁሉ ሆድ ሲያውቅ ዶሮ ማታ እየሆነበት ሰምቶ እንዳልሰማ ያልኔ.ዋል። የሚሞኝላቸው የማያውቃቸው የሩቅ ለው ብቻ ነው።

ጀሮ ሰባሰቤቱ ባዳ ሆኖ እንጂ የሠፈሩ ይሆን? ለው አርጉዝ መሆኗን አቡክቶ ከኃገሬው ውሎ አድሯል። ብዙው ሰው በማላገጥ መልክ ከንተ የልጃቸውን ቆዳ ማዋደጃ ስብክት የሚሰማቸውም ይህን የልጂቷን በድን ሆነዋል። እንኳን ሲመልሱስት ሁኔታ በሚገባ ስለሚያውቅ ነው። ይቅርና አግራቸው መራመድ ተስኖት ሁኔታ በሚገባ ስለሚያውቅ ነው።

ዓይናቸውን እንዲጥሶበት የገፋፋቸው።

ዛሬ አንድ መሳ ሳይለ እንደማይመለሱ ከልጃቸው ጋር ሲዶልቱ አድረው ሲዶልቱ ከዋለ በኃላ አባቱ ያልታወቀው ዲቃላ ጽንሰ ባለቤት እንዲኖረው ሙሉጌታን ንፋፍተው ከልጃቸው **ጋር** በጋበቻ ለማገናኘት መረባቸውን ጣለ።

ሙሉጌታ የሕይወትን ውጣ ውረድ የተረዳ በመሆኑ ለሚመጣበት ነገር ሁሉ አይደናገጥም። በተለይም የሠራርን አሉቧልታ ከልጅነት እስከ ዕውቀት

በማ.1ባ አጥንቶታል። በዚህ አየተመለከተ በደንብ አ 00378 በደንብ እንዳላወቁት ለማውራት ስለገባው በደካማንታቸው እያዘነ በብልጠታቸው እየተደነቀ የሚሰጣቸውን "ከመጤፍ መልስ ብዙ ካወጣ ካወረደ በኋላ ትኩር ወደኃላ ብሎ አያቸው። ነገራቸውን የዋጠ መስሎ አንንቱን ታያቸው። በሴላ በኩል የማይሆን መልስ አባክህን ሰጥቷቸው ነገር ከመበላሽቱ በፊት ጥቂት "እንግዲህ የጠላቶችህን አፋ የምትዘጋው ነውና ሥራተኛህ ፊት እንዳትነሳት ንገራትና እህትህ ቤትህን ሞቅ ሞቅ ታድርግልህ፤ ቀስ ብለንም የሥርን ነገር እናስብበታለን። ለነገሩ ይሄ እንኳን አያስጨንቀንም፤ ዋናው መደራጀታችሁ ነው።" አስና የምንተፍረታቸውን ሳቅ አይሉት ግልፈጣ የተቀሳቀሰበት ፊንግታ

> ሙስጌታ ድንገት በልጭ አለበት። የመርፌ ቀዳዳ የሚያካከሱ ዓይኖችን ፍጥጥ አደረገናም "ስመሆነ እኔን በሚገባ የመቀጀላ 2" አለና ከንፈሮቹ h 7 6. C 7 እየተንቀጠቀጡ ጥርሶቹ እየተፋጨ ጠየቃቸው።

"ምንው ልደ! በስድስት ዓመት ጉርብትና አንተን ማወቅ ይነለኝ?"

"እና *አነ, ማነኝ*?" "ዓይኒን አታስቀው! ሙሉጌታ እንጂ ሌላ ማን ልትሆን ነው!"

"ማሩም አውቀውኛል። ሰው ከሰው *ጋር ስመኖር አንንቱን* ቢደፋ እንደ ቂል መቆጠር አለበት? ደግሞስ እንደናቴ በማክበሬ ዝቅ ተብዬ መታዬት አለብኝ? ልባቸው ወጥታ ልነብር ምንም ለመሆኑ የኑሮ 3ደኛ የምትሆነኝን አልቀራት፡፡ ስለልጃቸው ጨዋነት ያመቻቸሁና ያላመቻቸሁ መሆኔን ማን አውርተው አይጠግቡም። የሚያወሩት ነገረዎት? የኔን ኑሮ መምራት የምችለው አራሴ እንጂ ሴላው ቀርቶ MAREGO አይመለከታቸውም። ስለዚህ ስለመልካም ማን አስተሳለብዎ አመስግናለሁ። እንዲህ ያለ ነነር ዳግመኛ ቢያነሱብኝ ከምር አጣላዎታለሁ፡፡ እንዲህ ዓይነቱ ነነር ደግሞ እንደርነም ካለ የዕድሜ ባለጠጋ አይጠበቅም።" አለና ማምባሩ ላይ የተንቸራቸራውን ሳቡን በመሐረቡ መፕረግ ጀመረ። ለመሆኑ ያመቻቹለትን ተንኮል ቢያውቅ ኖሮ ምን ይላቸው

ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ ያልጠበቁት መልስ ስለገጠማቸው ከድንጋጤያቸው የተነሳ ሰ.ሶውንም ያዳመጡት አይመስለ-ም። ሙሉጌታ ግን ክስፈሩ ሰው ጋር ተሳስሯል። ባልጠበቁት የመልስ ምት የወጣችው ሂያ እምብዛም ስማይገናኝ ለነገሩ እንግዳ ነው። እንጀታቸው ያረረው ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ ሳይውል ቀረ። ይህም ነገር ነበር ወይዘሮ ስመኝሽን ፊታቸው ላይ ቅሬታና መሸበር

እየተነበበባቸው ለመሄድ ብድማ አሉና "ዛሬ አንተ አይደስህም። ሴላ ቀን እንጫወተዋለን" በማለት መቀነታቸውን ማጠባበት ጀመሩ።

ሙስጌታ ቀጠሰና "ሴላ ቁን? የምን ሴላ ቀን፤ በሚጋባዎት ቋንቋ አሁትት የነገርክዎት ይመስለኛል፡፡ አንዲያውም ከዛሬ ጅምሮ ቤትዎ ይቻልዎት፤ እኔንም ቤቴ ይችለኛል።"

"ደብድበህ ታስወጣኝ አንደሆነ አያለሁ! የልደ ቤተ ነው። አየመጣሁ አጫወታለሁ" አሉና ለር*ነምነ*ም አያሉ

መ ለ ኔታ ለሠራተኛው ዋብቅ ማስጠንቀቂያ ሰጥቷት ነበር። ነገሩን የተቀበለች ብትመስልም በሚውልበት ለዓት ከወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ ጋር ወሬ ስትስልቅ ትውል ጀመር።

ሴትዮዋም እንደልብ 3ደኛና ወዳጅ አፍ ለአፍ ገጥመው ሲያወሩ አገኛቸው። ወዲያውት አባረራት። ሴላዋ መጣት ያው ሆነች። በዚህ ዓይነት በአራት ወራት ዘጠኝ ሥራተኞች ለወጠ። ትሻላለች ተብላ በዘመድ የመጣቸው ህራተኛ እንካን በቀበሌ ራሽን የሙሉጌታን ኮታ ከኅበረት ሱቅ አያወጣች ከወይዘሮዋ *ጋ*ር በሽርክና ተቸበችብ ያዘት። ነነር ግን አፊ ቅቤ ልበ ጨቤ ዓይነት አሰለፕ ቢጨ በመሆኗ ለሙሉጌታ የምታዝንና የምትቆረቆር መስላ ትታይ ነባ፡ ማታ ማታ ከጎረቤት የሚለቃቀም የነገር ቋጠሮ ስታቆይለት ጊዜ በርሳ ሳይ ያለው እምነት እያደ1 8.48 8.00C ::

ሙሉጌታ ለጊዜው ከነገር የራቀ 660. በ,መስለው.ም 月月中间的田. መቀጠሉን አልተጠራጠረም። በሕይወት ለመኖር ክራለን አንድ ዕድል እንድትለጠው አበበት በአናታ ተመከረች።

ከቢሮ የተረራውን ሥራ ለማገባደድ አንንቱን አቀርቀሮ ከብዕሩና ወረቀቱ ጋር ሲታገል ድንገት ሥልክ ጮኸ።

"ዛለ" ማን፣ ልበል?" "ማንን ታውቃስህ?"

"አመቤት። ለቀልድ ጊዜ የለኝም! ለማለት የምልልንውን ባጭሩ በት ነል ጭልኝ?"

"የምን መከሳተር ነው? አበዛሽው! ሳንኝህ አፌል ኃለሁና የት አንገናኝ?"

"ለምን ነበር የአ አህት? ደኅሞስ ማንነትሽን ሳላውቀ እንዴት እንዲህ ያለ 1.57686ሽ?"

"ለምን ለማወቅ ቸኮልህ? በምቀጥርህ ቦታ ታገኘናለህ።"

"አንዳንቲ 7.16 ስላልተራልኝ አዝናለሁ!" አለና የጀመረቸውን ወረፍተ ነገር ሕንካ,ን ሳትጨርስ ሥልኩን ጆሮዋ ላይ ጠረቀመው።

በቁሟ ነደደች። ክዜት ይዛው የወጣችው ዛያ ሣንቲም ቁም ነገር ላይ

መልካም ውጤት ይዛ እንደምትመለስ እርኩስ ድሮስ ምን ይጠበቃል? የምን ለእናቷ ቃል ንብታ ስለነበር እንዲሁ ማልቀስ ነው! ዝም በይ ጽንሱን በሐበሻ ሱቅ፣ የዲስኮ ሰዓታን አውጥታ "ይህን ደግሞ ልደን አስረግ። ከዳት እያልኩ ያዝና እባክህን ዛያ ሣንቲም አበድረኝ? ለሠፈሩ እንዛዋለሁ፡፡ አንቺ ሳተሆኚ አንድ ነገር ሲያመልጠኝ ስለሆነ ነው" የሚዋረደው አሱ ነው" አሉና አለፋና ወዲያውኑ ሲለጣት ሣንቲሞቹን የተንቆረጠውን እምባዋን ዋጥ አድርጋ ይዛ ከንሬሮቿን እንደነከሰች ወደ ሕዝብ ሁሉን ነገር እንድተረሳ መከሯት።

ከእልካ የተነሳ አማሮቿ ተሳስረው ዳግመኛ ወደ ሱቁ አመራት።

ነበርና የምትላት ጠፍቶባት ዓይን ዓይኗን ታያት ጀመር። በሆዷ "ያበጠው ይሪንጻ!" ብላ የመጣችበትን ነገሬቻት። ሴትዮዋም የፍቀር አድባር አንዳች ነገር ሹክ ያላት ይመስል አበበች ከጠየቀቻት ዛ*ያ ግን*ቲም

አበበች ሌላ ስህተት ላለመሥራትና ሴላ ቦታ ላለመደወል በ<u>ጥን</u>ታቂ ቁጥሮችን ንካካችና ስትጠባበቅ

በዚያኛው ጫና "ማን ልበል የሚል?" አንኘኝ።

17.71.20·\*\*

ልበል?"

"ሙሉጌታ። በሴት ልጅ መጨከን በፍቅር ላይ ጡር *ውሥራት ነው*። ሲወዱህ አልወደደም ነው? ለማንኛውም ወዳለ ቦታ ሄደን በስራው HOC አጫውት ሃለው! ሴት እህት እያለህ በሴት አትጨክን፣ ስለዚህ የት እንገናኝ?"

ትባያለሽ?"

"አበበች ነኝ።"

አልቻል**ከ**-ም።"

'ትቀልዳለህ? የሰመኝ ልጅ ነኝ።"

ልጅ እየተቀባበላችሁ ሙሉጌታን አቃጥሎ ያላችሁ ማነው? ደማሞ አንቭ: በተራሽ በሥልክ ምን ልሁን እያልሽ

10.?

"ባጭሩ ካንተ ከባድ ፍቅር 'ይሆኛል።" "አመስግናለሁ! ካሁን በኋላ ብትደውይ ውርድ ክራሴ! እማትወጭው ጣጣ ውስጥ

የስም ቤታ: ደረሰች።

በማግባባት ችሎታዋ ተማምና ዓላማ እንዳልተሳካላት ተረዳ። "ከዚህ አራዘዘቻት። ስትለበስበው በሰነበተቸው መመለስ አሳፌራት። በቅርብ ሳንኘቶው ባለ መደ ኃኒት እንመነጥቀዋለን፣ ካሆነልን

ማሚን ነው?" አለችና ሥልኩን ያነሳችው ስለነበር እራሱን ከበደውና ጭንቅሳቱን ሕፃን እናቷን ልትጠራ ሄደች። ወደ መሬት ተክሎ ከቧንባው "ወይኔ አበበች! ዛሬ ምን ጉድ ነው በሚወርደው ውሃ ማጅራቱን ያለመታል። የወረደብኝ?" አለችና ብስጭት አደሎ መሥ አመጃ ይጠብቁት ነበርና በአጥሩ សງ, ተተገባ አ7ር ድ ተባበረው ይጠብቁተ 7በርና በአዣና በኩል መኛ ወደ ሱቁ አመራት፡፡ ተጠግተው "አንተም ስው ሆንክና የአኔን ለመስገድ ስለባባ ደኅኘቻት ባለቤቱን ልጅ ስም ታጠፋ ጀመር፡፡ ኧረ ተው ርና የምትላት ጠፍቶባት ዓይን ዓይኗን በሰላም እንንተር? በኃላ አኔ የለሀብትም የት ጀመር፡፡ በሆዷ "ደበጠው ይሬንዳ!" አለና የጭድ ጅረ-ፋቸውን መዘርጋት ሲጀምሩ ምንም መልስ ሳይሰጣቸው ወደ ቤተ፡ ነባ። አርር አለ።

ሙሉጌታ ቁርሱን በልቶ አስራላጊውን አመበል ለጠበና በጠናዋንጥ ነን ተፖርን ሳይ ውሳሣ ሣንቲም እሳፊ ያለበትን አንድ ነገሮች ይዞ ደፋ ደፋ እያለ ከግቢው ዛምሳ ሣንቲም ከመሳቢያው አውጥታ ለመውጣት ሲጣደፍ "በልዛሳ ወንድ ፊተ ላይ አስቀመጠችላት። መሳይ! የወንድ አልጫ" እያሉ አናትና ልጅ የስድብ ናጻ ሊያወርዱበት ሲጀምሩ ገልመጥ ብሎ አያቸውና **እየሳቀባቸው** ሄደ። በዚህም ይባስ ተቃጠሉ።

ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ አይምሯቸው ዙሮ የምታውቀውን የወንድ ልጅ ድምጽ በደመ ነፍስ ወደ ቤታቸው እግለሁ ሲሉ ቸ። የቤታቸው ደረጃ አደናቀፋቸውና ዳዴ "የቅድሚ ነኝ፤ ስሜን ስለምነገርህ ብለው ጥርሳቸውን ቢያተርፉም የጉልበታቸውን መንሽለጥ ግን ለያደኑት "አንቺ ሰው! ጤነና ነሽ? እሺ ማን አልቻሉም። እልዛቸውና ብስጭታቸው ተደራርበው እዬዬ ሊያስን ዋቸው ገና፡ተው ከልጃቸው ጋር ማሴር ጀመሩ።

አሳቸው "የትጎን መርዝ ይሻላል?" ሲሉ ልጃቸው "አይ፣ ቶሎ ደብን ሀገር ላትመሰስ ነንደች። የሚያደርገው የዓይጥ መርዝ ነው!" ሙሉጌታ ከሥራ ነ ጨክን፣ ስለዚህ የት እንገናኝ?" የሚያደርገው የዓይጥ መርዝ ነው!" . ሙሉጌታ ከሥራ እንደወጣ በቀጥታ "ቦታውን ለጊዜው ተይውና አንቺ ማን ሲባባሉ ቆይተው የተስማሙበትን የመርዝ ወደ ቤቱ ሄደ። በሩ አፉን ክፍቷል። ወደ ዓይነት እንዴት እንደሚሰጡት መላ ይለዋወጡ ጀመር። ሙሉጌታ የቤት የማስጠንቀቂያ ዓይነት ሁሉ ከመስጠቱም **ሴላ ምክሩን ሲያዝ**ጎደጉድላቸው ያመሻል። "ይቺን ይወዳል ሙሉጌታ! አናትና ቢያንስ ቢያንስ ከሦስት ቀን አንድ ቀን 00. N. ምሽቱን ምክር በመሰጠት ያሳልፋል።

ከርሱ አሥር ሽህ የቃላት ድርደራ የወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ "ውይ፣ አፈር በሆንኩት -ባዶ ቤት ዘግቷት ቡና ሳይምራት አይቀርም። እስብ: እባክሽ ለእንታናዬ ቡና አፍደላት" የሚለው አባባል አበበንን

እንዳዘራቂ! አርፌሽ ትቀመጪ ከነንደችበት የሃሳብ መንገድ መሰሳት። እንደሆነ ተቀመጪ! ምና የቆሳት መደዬ የሙሉጌታ አግር ወጣ እንዳለ ወ/ሮ ናት አባካችሁ!" አለና ሥልኩን ከመኘሽ ከበር ውጪ ጠባቂ ይሆናሉ። ደረገመው። ዘልላ ከሙሉጌታ ቤት ዘው የምትለዋ አበበች መሬቱን ስትራመደው ልጃቸው በጸጉር መያገር የሥልኩን ቁልና ከሰካራሞች ያላነሰ ስለነበር ያሰማው የነበረ ከፍታ ክፍለ ሀገር ላለ ዘመናቸው ሳይቀር እሮሮ ይህ ነው አይባልም። አይደረስ ትደውልበታለች። ምነ ቅጡ። የጀመሩትን ተንኮል ከፍጻማው ለማድረስ በሙሐረባ ዝው ከማለቷ እናቷ ከፌቷ የነበረውን ጠቅልላ የያዘችውን መርዝ ከወጡ ውስጥ የስሜት መዘበራረቀ በማንበበ የሄደችበት ለመጨመር - ሆራተኛዋን በጨዋታ ወዲያውት ወደሠፊሩ አብረው ተጓዙ።

ቀልድ ልቧን አራስስችው።

የቤት ሠራተኛዋ ከምድጃው ደሰቱን አወጣችና ከወሰሱ ላይ አስቀመጠች። ከወዲያ ወዲህ ስትል ቆይታ "አበቡጹ፣ ሻይ ሳፍላልሽ? እንዲያውም *ጋ*ሼ ከ*ነ*ጠር ማር አምጥተዋል። በብርጭቀ ልሰጥሽና ለአጣጣም አቅምሻቸው" አለችና ብርጭቆ ጣጣጠብ ስትጀምር ሙሉጌታ ሥልክ የመለ።

"ሃለ።! ማን ልበል?"

"ሙስ-ጌታ ነኝ። የፊለንኝ ሰው ነበር?" "\74.90.90!"

"አሮጊታና ልጇ በረደላቸው? ለመሆኑ ያስቸንሩሻል?"

"እአን? ካሳበደ በቀር ዳባ ቅል አይጥልም! አሱ?"

"ታሽ! በርቺና ቤቱን ጠብቂ" አለና

ይህን ጊዜ ነበር አበበች የልቧን የሥራቸው። ከሚገባው በላይ ከድስቱ ጠረቀመችበትና ውስጥ ከሆራተኛዋ ጋር የደራ ወሬዋን ቀጠለች።

አበበች ሥራተኛዋ የሰጠቻትን ብርጭቆ ሙስ ማር ይዛ መሰስ አስት። ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ በንጉት "አንኤት አደረግሽ?"

"እኔ ያንቲ ልጅ! ምን ይሳነኛል። የታባቱ ሠራሁስት" ደም ብዛት ደፋው እየተባለ ከእንግዲህ ደረት ይመታስታል" አለችና ሙዚቃውን በረጅሙ ከፍታ ብቻዋን መደነስ ጀመረች። "የሚገቡት ጎረቤቶች እንዴት ያሉ ይሆኑ?" አያለች ከራሷ ጋር መማንት ጀመረች።

የመሳኔታ ወራተኛ ባይርባትም ወዋ ከወረደ በኋላ በማማሽ አንደራ የመቅመስ ዐመል ስላለባት እፍታ አፍታውን ካነሳች በኃላ አንድ የጎን አጥንት ጨምራብት በ.መጠባቸውም እንደምንም ብለው ቻል ተደያዘችው። ጥቂት ቆይታ ሆዷን ማሽት አደረጉና ለሙሉጌታ ሕይወት መጥፋት ደመረች። እየደጋገመች "ተቃጠልኩ!" ብትል ማን ብቅ ደበል። ተንራራፍራ ተንሬ.ራፍራ ወደማትመለስበት የወዲያው

ማቢው እንደንባ "ዛሬስ ቡና ቤት ይመስል በርግዳዋለች" አለና ለመቆጣት ዘው ሲል "አበበች?አበበች?ላውቅሽ ሠራተኛ ሲያስንባ በምድር ላይ ያለ በጀርባዋ ተዘረግታለች። ድንግጥ አለና ወደ ኃላው እንደመመስስ ብለት "ፀሐይ! ፀሐይ!" ብለት ተጣራ። "ለመሆኑ በጤናዋ ይሆን?" አለና ጠጋ ብለት ትንፋሽዋን ቢያዳምጥም ከጣምባዋ የሚወጣም ሆነ መደጣምባዋ የሚገባ አየር የለም። ግራ ንባው፤ ሌሎቹን ጎረቤቶች እየተደናበረ **ሄዶ ጠራቸው**።

የመጣው ሁሉ ትንፋሽ እንደሴላት ካዳመጠ በኃላ "በእጃችሁ አትንክ! ለፖሊስ ደውሉ፤" የሚለው ስለበዛ ሙሉጌታ ግራ እንደገባው ያወቁ አንድ ጎረቤት ለአንደኛ ፖሊስ ጣቢያ ሥልክ ደውሰው ሁኔታውን ካሳወቀ ከጥቂት ደቂቃዎች በኋላ ፖሊሶች ደረሱ።

ለጊዜው አስፈላጊውን መረጃ ካሰባሰቡ ልክው የሙሉጌታን ቃል ለመቀበል ወደጣቢያ ሂዱ። ብዙም አልቆዩም። ሙሉጌታ በስጣቸው \*\* በኃላ ሬሣውን ለምርመራ ወደ ሆስፒታል

ረገጡ። አበበች "የታባቱንስና! ገልብጠው ነው።" እንዳለች እናቷ ቀበል አድርገው "ሽንተ ቤት እና ማድቤት ያለውን ዕቃ በአጥር ሾልክሽ አምጭው!" አሏት። አሏት። ተንደርድራ ሂዳ ብታስስ ግን ያነኘትው ነነር እንጨት ብቻ ነበር። እሱንም አልተወችው።

ቀለም እንዳዩ ዘለው ወደ ቤታቸው ንቡና "ጉድ ፊላ! የፖሊስ መኪና ናት መሰለኝ እስከ. ማድቤት ዕቃ የምታመጨ መስለሽ እያት?" አሉና አበበችን አዘዟት። ተንደርደራ ወጣ ስትል ከፖሊሱ *ጋ*ር ተጋጭተው ነበር፡- የራሩት መደረሱ አልቀረም፤ እናትና ልጁ ታፍሰው ወደ2'ለስ ጣቢያ ተወሰዱ።

ፖለስ ጣቢያ እንደደረሰ አበበኙ ቀድማ ቃሏን ሰጠችና ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ

"ወ/C ስመኝሽ ይቀመጡ?" አለና

ምን ይላለ ?"

"ምን አላለሁ ልጀ። ዱሮውንም ተይ በነገር ተወልዶ በነገር ያደገ ነው። ላይ በማንጠር "የማናት ሞልፋጣ? ክበር ይብቃኝ? ምነው ያን የማድያ ዛሳብ አይሆንም ብዬ ነበር። ወደድኩ አበድኩ የማይወድላተ! አሥር አለቃ አስገባለኝ!" ባሰብኩ ጊዜ ሞቼ በሆነ። ምነው ያን አለቸ። እሱ ግን ‹አንቺን አየሁ አውፊ አለና ውጤቱን ቆሞ ሲጠባበቅ ለነበረው መጥፎ ዛሳብ ባሰብኩ ቅጽበት መሬት አየሁ» ሆነና ጥልት አደረጋት። እሷም ባልንጀራው ትዕዛዝ ስጠ። ተሰንጥቃ በዋጠችኝ! …" አልህ ገባት። ምን ያደርጋል ለእሱ ፖሊስ በሁኔታው አንጀቱ አርሮ አንዲህ ስትናገር ፖሊስ ከልቡ ያለመቸው ለድዛዋ ተረፋት!". አሉና ነበርና ከመቅጽበት "በይ። ተነሽ ቅደሚ!" አዘነላት። ግን ምን ማድረግ ይችላል? የሆነውን ዘረጋገፉት፤ የተዋጠ ቅቤ አላትና ወደ ውስጥ እንድት ነባ ጮሽባት። ምንም! አልቀራቸውም።

በ,ሥራት ዓይኔን ግምባር ያድርገው አለች። እየደ*ጋገመ* "አሪ ተይ?" በ,ላት "ይኽው ነው!" አለቸና ገረገረቸ። እርሷ "አሁን በኃላ የሴኮንድ ጊዜ እንኳን በዚሁ አጠናቀቀ። በመጀመሪያው የቃል መቀበል ሙከራ በብክን ነገራያስሁ! እዚህ የቆመው ሕዝብ ሽምጥጣ የካደችውን ነገር በሚመለከት ቲያትር ተመልካች ሳይሆን ተራ ጠባቂ

6.ጽሞ አልጠረጠረችም። · · · · ·

ገባቸውና ዓይናቸውን ጎልጉለው የክፋ ሁኔታ ይጠበቅሻል" "እንደተጫወትክበኝ እሱ ይጫወትብህ! የጣለውን ብዕር አንስቶ አሁን ይሄ ካንተ የሚጠበቅ ነው? አንድ እስከ,ከፌት ይጠባበቅ ያዘ። የሕግ ሰው በማጭበርበር እንደደሮ ከሰው ቀና ብላ ስት-መለከተው የሕግ ሰው በማጭበርበር እንደደሮ ከሰው ቀና ብላ ስት-መለከተው የሚገነጣጥል ወራ መልቀም አለበት? አየ ቁመና ብላሽ! አንበሣ ሆኗል። በወር ብላ እናቷን ሲያዩህ ደህና ሰው ት-መስላስህ። እኔን ስት-መለከት "ለማይቀር ነገር ወዲያ አንዳስወሽከት ከኝ ያባቴ አምላክ አንተንም ነግረሽው ተገላገይ" ሲሷት ጣቶ፡ቹዋን

በውስጡ እየተፍነከነከ ያልጥባት ጀመር። አበበች ገልመጥ eooc ..

የልቀሶው

ሆነችና አቀርቅራ ቀረች።

ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ ከአሥር አለቃው ላይ አለ-ና ከጫማው ወደቀ።

ወ/ሮ ስመንሽ አስከልጃቸው ሙቤ በእናቷ በኩል የሾለከውን የሥነድ ሽያጭ ነው። አጉል አልሞት ባይ ተ*ጋዳ*ይ ከመሆን ድርውን እጅሽን አትለበስቢም ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ በዘዴ አንደተጫወተባት ነበር? ከእንግዲሀ እውነቱን ባትነግሪኝ አንስቶ አንደበታ

ጀመር። ጥቃት ስለመሰለኘ። ከእናቴ ጋር ትኩር ብለው አዩዋትና ዕንባቸው አርማና ሳታየኝ ጨመርከብት። ቀዳሚ መሆኑን አርማፍ አለ። የባለ ሆዷን ስላባቧት ረስቼ ዐርብ መሰለኝና ጾመና የነበረኘዋ ተናንቋት የነበረው የፀፀት ዕንባ ራንቀሏት ሠራተኛ የተለዶ ወጥ ሰራሷ ሠርታ ወጣ። አንንቷን ደፍታ ትንስቀስቅ ትመንባለች በሚል አሳብ እርሱን ብቻ ለይቼ ያገኘሁ መስኝ ይህን መጥር ትርጉም በጣያወላውል ደርጊት ሪጸምኩ፤ እንጂ ሠራተኛዋማ "ወ/ሮ ስመኝሽ ይቀመጡ?" አሰና የልቀሶው ትርጉም በማያወላውል ደርጊት ፊጸምት፤ እንጂ ሠራተኛዋማ መርማሪው በሬብንታ ጋበዛቸው። ሁኔታ ለማንም ግልጽ ቢሆንም በቃላት በምን ደርሳብኝ ልንድላት አስባለሁ? ሬብንታውን ተጠራጠሩት። መርማሪ ደረጃ ሲመነዘርለት ባለመቻሉ "ልቀሶ ቀኑን እንዴት ማሰብ እንዳቃተኝም አሁን ፖሲሱ ጥያቄ ሲጀምር እስትንፋሻቸው ለጥያቄዎች መልስ አይሆንም። ትርፉ ዛሬ ሳስተነትነው አይብባኝም። ብቻ ቁርጥ ቁርጥ ይል ጀመር። የእኔንም ሆነ ያንቺን ጊዜ ማቃጠል ነው" በጎደሎ ቀን ሰይጣን አሳሳተኝ።" አለትና "ልጅዎ ለሠራተኛዋ መርዝ አለና አሁንም ትኩር ብሎ እያያት በረጀሙ ተንፍሳ ሴላ ጥያቄ ስትጠባበቀ እንደሰጠቻት ፍርጥርጥ አድርጋ ከአንደበቷ ትክክለኛ ቃሏን ይጠበቅ "ለመሆኑ ለምን ያህል ጊዜ የፍቅር ተናግራለች። አርስዎ ሁኔታውን በደንብ ጀመር። ለመናገር ብትሻም ከዐይኖቿ ሕይወት አሳልፋችንል?" ብሎ ካስረዱ በጊዜ ወደ ቤትዎ ይመሰሳሉ። ጉድጓዶች አየፊነቀለ የሚወጣው የንርፍ ያልተዘጋጀችበትን ጥያቄ ጠየቃት። ከፖሲስ የሚያመልጥ ነገር የለም። ማዕበል ፋታ አልሰጣት አለ። ባበረዱ በጊዜ ወደ ቤተም ይመሰባሉ። ትድንዶት ለየልንቀስ የሚመጣው የገርዓ ያልተከጋደ የበተን ጎንዌ ጠናቃጥ። ከ2ነሲስ የሚያመልጥ ነገር የሰም። ማዕበል ፋታ አልሰጣት አሰ። እሳም "አረ መቼ እቪ አሰኝና። መቼስ የተደረገን አውነት ቢሽፋናኑት ትርፉ መርማሪ ፖኒሲሱ ተግስቱ ሙጥጥ በቅጡ አነጋገረኝና፤ እኔ እየወደደኩት ትዝብት አንጂ ሴላ አይንም። ዛቅ ብሎ አለቀበትና "ምን ትነፋረቂያስሽ። አርሱ በፍቅር ሲያቀርበኝ ስላልቻለ እኮ ቢደበቅ መውጣቱ አይቀርም። ስለዚህ ዳሮውንም የሰው ሕይወት ለማጥፋት ነው በአልህ ወደዚህ ወንጀል ውስጥ ልጅቷ ሁሉንም ነገር አፍረጥርጣ ተንኮል ስትጠነስሺ ይህ ይመጣል በለሽ የባሁት። በሆደ የቋጠርኩትን ጽንስ ብትና ነርም እንዲያው የሚጨምሩት ነገር አታስቢም ነበር? ለስሙ ግን እስከ ያስያዘኝም አንድ እዚህ ግባ የማይባል ካለ ብለን ነው" አለና ትኩር ብሎ አሥረኛ ክፍልም ቢሆን ተምሬያለሁ የመንደር አለሴ ነው፤ እሱም ከአካባቢው ግንባሩን ከስክሶ ተመለከታቸው። ዓይኑ ትያለሽ። ሞኝ! ካሁን በኃላ አንቺን ከጠፋ ቆይቷል። በፍቅር ሳይሆን ምርጫ ጦር ሆኖ ወጋቸው። ዕንባቸው አቀረረ። አሸሩሩ የምልበት ጊዜ የለኝም። መርዙን ከማጣት በወዳጅነት ለጊዜው የያዝኩት "ዕንባን ሰምደነዋል፤ ቀጣራውም ከምግቡ የጨመርሽው አንቺ ነሽ ወይንስ እንጂ ለቁም ነገር የምራልገው ዓይነት ትክክለኛውም መጀመሪያ የሚያቀርብልን አይደለሽም?" አለና ብዕርና ወረቀቱን ሰው አልነበረም፡፡ ሙሴ ግን በሁሉም ማስተዛዘኛ ዕንባ ነው፡፡ የእኛ ትኩረት በማገናኘት የመጨረሻ ጥያቄውን በሁሉም ማረከኝ፡፡ እናም አራቀርኩት፡፡ ከውጤቱ ላይ ሰለሆነ አይደከሙ፡፡ እና ወርውሮ ሲያፋጥባት ጭራሽ ዲዳ … በእናቴ አሳሳች ምክርና በእኔ ገደብ ያጣ ፍላታት ተነሳስቱ ንጹሑን ሰው "ይቺን ይወዳል!" አለና ብዕሩን ልንደል በዘረ*ጋሁት* ወጥመድ ሴላ ንጹሐ በያት ነበር፡- ስዚህ በቃች፡፡ እሱ ለራሱ በበስጭት ከራቱ ከተቀመጠው ወረቀት ሴት ለሞት ዳረግሁ፡፡ አሁን ምን

"ጨርሰናል። 711.3 ለልዋራ ነውን ...

"ይበሉ። ወደዚያት አልፍ ብለው ተጠምጥመው "ደንግጣ ነው። ልድ ሆነ ውጪ ...
ይቀመጡ።" አለና አበበትን ክሌላ ክፍል ነው፤ ትናገራለት። ልጀ - በኔ ሞት ትፊርሚያለሽ" አለና ሰውን በመግደል
ይዟት መጣ። ቃላን በድጋጣ መስጠት ይሁንብህ። አትውሰዳት። ከእንግዲህ ተጠርጣሪ ሆነው በቁጥጥር ሥር የዋለጀመረች። አሁንም ሽምጥጣ ካደች። ቢል ሌላው ትርፍ ነገር ነው። እኛ የሞትነው እናትና ልጅ አሥረኞትን ወደጣረፊያ
መረች። አሁንም ሽምጥጣ ካደች። ቢል ሌላው ትርፍ ነገር ነው። እኛ የሞትነው እናትና ልጅ አሥረኞትን ወደጣረፊያ ምርመራ ክፍት አድርጎ የዕለት ሥራውን

Sud Sud Sud

# How to Cut down ...

Cont'd from page 24

## 3. Keep a "diary" of your drinking.

goal, keep a "diary" of your drinking. For example, write down every time you have a drink for 1 week. Try to keep your diary for 3 or 4 weeks. This will show you how much you drink and when. You may be surprised. How different is your goal from the amount you drink now? Use the "drinking diary" be- Stay active. low to write down when you What would you like to do indrink.

Now you know why you want to drink less and you have a goal. There are many ways you can help yourself movie, or play sports or a game. to cut down. Try these tips:

#### Watch it at home.

Keep a small amount or no alcohol at home. Don't keep temptations around.

Drink slowly.

When you drink, sip your slowly. drink Take a break of 1 hour between drinks. Drink soda, water, or after iuice drink with alco-Do hol. not drink on an empty stomach! Eat food when vou are drinking.

Take a break from alcohol.

Pick a day or two

drinking for 1 week. Think about goal. how you feel physically and Watch out for temptations. emotionally on these days. When you succeed and feel better, you To help you reach your may find it easier to cut down for good.

#### Learn how to say NO.

You do not have to drink when other people drink. You do not have to take a drink that is given to you. Practice ways to say no politely. For example, you can tell people you feel better when you drink less. Stay away from people who give you a hard time about not drinking.

and money spent on drinking to do something fun with your family or friends. Go out to eat, see a

### Get support.

Cutting down on your drinking may be difficult at times. Ask your family and friends for support to help you reach your goal. Talk to your doctor if you are

each week when you will not having trouble cutting down. Get drink at all. Then, try to stop the help you need to reach your

Watch out for people, places, or times that make you drink, even if you do not want to. Stay away from people who drink a lot or bars where you used to go. Plan ahead of time what you will do to avoid drinking when you are tempted.

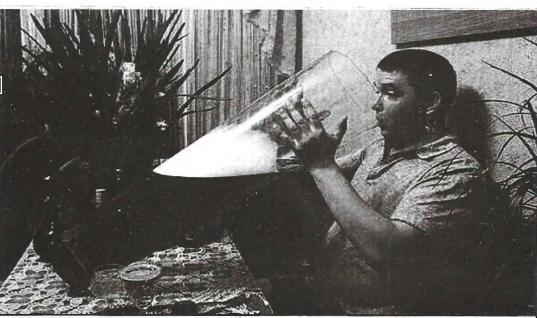
Do not drink when you are angry or upset or have a bad day. These are habits you need to break if you want to drink less.

### Do not give up!

Most people do not cut down or give up drinking all at once. Just stead of drinking? Use the time like a diet, it is not easy to change. That is okay. If you do not reach your goal the first time, try again. Remember, get support from people who care about you and want to help. Do not give up!

> Source: collegedrinking-changethe culture (website)

> \*The following image is also taken from the internet.



ለጤንነቴ ሲባል በቀን አንድ ብር**ጭ**ቆ ቢራ ብቻ እንድጠጣ ዛኪ*ሜ* 

